# Derived Categories of Families of Sextic del Pezzo Surfaces 

Alexander Kuznetsov*<br>Algebraic Geometry Section, Steklov Mathematical Institute of Russian Academy of Sciences, 8 Gubkin Str., Moscow 119991, Russia and The Poncelet Laboratory, Independent University of Moscow, Laboratory of Algebraic Geometry, HSE University, Russian Federation<br>*Correspondence to be sent to: e-mail: akuznet@mi-ras.ru

We construct a natural semiorthogonal decomposition for the derived category of an arbitrary flat family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces with at worst du Val singularities. This decomposition has three components equivalent to twisted derived categories of finite flat schemes of degrees 1,3 , and 2 over the base of the family. We provide a modular interpretation for these schemes and compute them explicitly in a number of standard families. For two such families the computation is based on a symmetric version of homological projective duality for $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}$ and $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$, which we explain in an appendix.

## 1 Introduction

In this paper we describe the bounded derived category of coherent sheaves on an arbitrary flat family of del Pezzo surfaces of canonical degree 6 with du Val singularities. Our description clarifies and makes more precise results of [7] and [1] about smooth sextic del Pezzo surfaces over non-closed fields. We expect our results to be useful for a description of derived categories of varieties that admit a structure of a family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces. There are at least two interesting examples of this sort.

One example is provided by special cubic 4-folds of discriminant 18. In [2] it was shown that a general such cubic fourfold contains an elliptic scroll, and after its blowup the cubic fourfold acquires a structure of a family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces over $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ (this is quite similar to the case of cubic fourfolds containing a plane, when blowing up the plane one gets a family of 2-dimensional quadrics over $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ ). Another example is provided by Gushel-Mukai fourfolds [9, 30] containing a Veronese surface. The results of this paper should have a direct application in these two cases and provide a description of the derived categories of cubic and Gushel-Mukai fourfolds of these types, and in particular, a geometric interpretation of their K3 categories (see [24, 28]).

Our main result (Theorem 5.2) proves that given a flat family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ all of whose fibers are sextic del Pezzo surfaces with at worst du Val singularities, there are two finite flat morphisms $\mathscr{Z}_{2} \rightarrow S$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3} \rightarrow S$ of degrees 3 and 2, respectively, with Brauer classes $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ of order 2 and 3, respectively, and an $S$-linear semiorthogonal decomposition of the bounded derived category of coherent sheaves

$$
\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\mathbf{D}(S), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right)\right\rangle,
$$

where the 2nd and the 3rd components are the twisted derived categories.
To construct the semiorthogonal decomposition, we first investigate in detail the case when $S$ is the spectrum of an algebraically closed field k , and so $\mathscr{X}$ is just a single sextic del Pezzo surface $X$ over k with du Val singularities. In this case, to describe $\mathbf{D}(X)$ we first consider the minimal resolution of singularities $\pi: \widetilde{X} \rightarrow X$. Here $\widetilde{X}$ is a weak del Pezzo surface of degree 6; it has at most three ( -2 )-curves contracted by $\pi$, which in the worst case form two chains of lengths 2 and 1 . The category $\mathbf{D}(X)$ then can be identified with the Verdier quotient of the category $\mathbf{D}(\tilde{X})$ by the subcategory generated by the sheaves $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$, for $\Delta$ running through the set of all ( -2 )-curves.

On the other hand, the surface $\widetilde{X}$ can be realized as an iterated blowup of $\mathbb{P}^{2}$, and so comes with a natural exceptional collection. We mutate this collection slightly (Proposition 3.1) to get a semiorthogonal decomposition $\mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})=\left\langle\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}\right\rangle$ such that for each ( -2 -curve $\Delta$ the sheaf $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$ is contained in one of the components $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ (Lemma 3.6); when $X$ is smooth this semiorthogonal decomposition coincides with the three-block semiorthogonal decomposition from [18]. After that we prove (Theorem 3.5) that $\mathbf{D}(X)$ has a semiorthogonal decomposition $\mathbf{D}(X)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{1}, \mathcal{A}_{2}, \mathcal{A}_{3}\right\rangle$, whose components are Verdier quotients of the categories $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ by the subcategories generated by appropriate sheaves $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$. An explicit computation shows that the categories $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ are equivalent to products of derived categories of so-called Auslander algebras, and their Verdier
quotients $\mathcal{A}_{i}$ are equivalent to derived categories of zero-dimensional schemes of lengths 1,3 , and 2 , respectively.

This approach, however, does not generalize to families of del Pezzo surfaces, since one cannot construct a relative minimal resolution. To deal with this problem, we go back to the case of a single del Pezzo surface $X$ (still over an algebraically closed field), and provide a modular interpretation for the components of the constructed semiorthogonal decomposition. Namely, we show that the zero-dimensional schemes associated with the nontrivial components $\mathcal{A}_{2}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{3}$ (the component $\mathcal{A}_{1}$ is generated by the structure sheaf $\mathscr{O}_{X}$ and has a natural counterpart in any family) can be identified with the moduli spaces of semistable sheaves on the surface $X$ with Hilbert polynomials $h_{d}(t)=(3 t+d)(t+1)$ for $d=2$ and $d=3$, respectively, see Theorem 4.5. These moduli spaces turn out to be fine, and the corresponding universal families provide fully faithful Fourier-Mukai functors from derived categories of the moduli spaces into $\mathbf{D}(X)$.

This description, of course, can be easily used in a family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$. We consider the relative moduli spaces $\mathscr{M}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ of semistable sheaves on fibers of $\mathscr{X}$ over $S$ with Hilbert polynomials $h_{d}(t)$. Now, however, the moduli spaces need not to be fine, so we consider their coarse moduli spaces $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ and the Brauer obstruction classes $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}$ on them. Then the universal families are well defined as $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{-1}$-twisted sheaves on $\mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d}$ and define Fourier-Mukai functors from the twisted derived categories $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right)$ to $\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$. Using the results over an algebraically closed field described earlier, we show in Theorem 5.2 that these functors are fully faithful, and together with the pullback functor $\mathbf{D}(S) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ form the required semiorthogonal decomposition.

The question of understanding the derived category of a family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ of sextic del Pezzo surfaces thus reduces to understanding the schemes $\mathscr{Z}_{2} \rightarrow S$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3} \rightarrow S$ together with their Brauer classes. We provide a Hilbert scheme interpretation of these. Namely, we show in Proposition 5.16 that the relative Hilbert scheme $F_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ of conics in the fibers of $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ is a $\mathbb{P}^{1}$-bundle over $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ with associated Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$, and the relative Hilbert scheme $F_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ of twisted cubic curves is a $\mathbb{P}^{2}$-bundle over $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ with associated Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$. We also prove that the relative Hilbert scheme of lines $F_{1}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ can be written as $F_{1}(\mathscr{X} / S) \cong \mathscr{Z}_{2} \times \mathscr{Z}_{3}$.

Another useful result is the following regularity criterion. We show that the total space $\mathscr{X}$ of a flat family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ of sextic del Pezzo surfaces with du Val singularities is regular if and only if the three schemes $S, \mathscr{Z}_{2}$, and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$, associated with it, are all regular (Proposition 5.13); in the same vein, the morphism $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ is smooth if and only if the morphisms $\mathscr{Z}_{2} \rightarrow S$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3} \rightarrow S$ are (Remark 5.14).

This leads to the following description of the schemes $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ in case of regular $\mathscr{X}$-the schemes $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ are isomorphic to the normal closures of their generic fibers over $S$. This shows that to understand $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ globally, it is enough to understand them over any dense open subset, or even over the general point of $S$ if $S$ is integral. In particular, if $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ and $\mathscr{X}^{\prime} \rightarrow S$ are two families with regular total spaces and $F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is birational (over $S$ ) to $F_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)$ for some $d \in\{2,3\}$, then $\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S) \cong \mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)}$ (Corollary 5.19). We expect this property to be very useful in geometric applications mentioned at the beginning of the introduction.

We finish the paper by an explicit description of the schemes $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ for some "standard" families of sextic del Pezzo surfaces.

The 1 st standard family is the family of codimension 2 linear sections of $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}$. In this case we show that $\mathscr{Z}_{3}=S \sqcup S, \mathscr{Z}_{2}$ is the scheme of "degenerate linear equations" of the fibers of $\mathscr{X}$, and both Brauer classes are trivial, see Proposition 6.2.

The 2nd standard family is the family of hyperplane sections of $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$. In this case we show that $\mathscr{Z}_{2}=S \sqcup S \sqcup S, \mathscr{Z}_{3}$ is the double cover of $S$ branched over the divisor of "degenerate linear equations" of the fibers of $\mathscr{X}$, and again both Brauer classes are trivial, see Proposition 6.6.

In both cases we deduce the required description of $\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ from a symmetric version of homological projective duality for $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}$ and $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$, respectively, that we discuss in Appendices C and D. Note that the description via the homological projective duality allows to extend the general description of $\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ to a wider class of families of sextic del Pezzo surfaces, allowing in particular non-integral degenerations. In these cases the schemes $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ controlling the components of $\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ become non-flat over $S$ (see Remark 6.3).

We also consider families of relative anticanonical models of the blowups of $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ (resp. of $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$ ) in length 3 (resp. length 2) subschemes. In these cases one of the schemes $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ coincides with the family of the blowup centers, while the other is obtained by gluing appropriate number of copies of $S$, see Propositions 6.8 and 6.9 for details.

Of course, the approach used in this paper can be applied to del Pezzo families of other degree. In case of a single del Pezzo surface over an algebraically closed field one should analyze possible configurations of (-2)-curves on its weak del Pezzo resolution and find a semiorthogonal decomposition such that for any ( -2 )-curve $\Delta$ the sheaf $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$ is contained in one of its components. Most probably, (weak del Pezzo

This approach definitely should work for del Pezzo surfaces of degrees $d \geq 5$, and we leave it to the readers to check the results it leads to.

For $d \leq 4$, however, the results of [1, Theorem 5.1] show that an $S$-linear semiorthogonal decomposition for a general flat family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ whose components are twisted derived categories of finite coverings of $S$ does not exist. So, a new idea is needed to treat these cases. We hope that the approach developed in [17] will be useful.

The paper is organized as follows. In Section 2 we discuss the geometry of sextic del Pezzo surfaces with du Val singularities over an algebraically closed field and remind some general results about resolutions of rational singularities and Grothendieck duality. In Section 3 we describe the derived category of a single del Pezzo surface with du Val singularities over an algebraically closed field. In Section 4 we provide a modular interpretation for this description and discuss the relation of the corresponding moduli spaces to Hilbert schemes of curves. In Section 5 we prove the main result of the paper-the semiorthogonal decomposition of the derived category for a family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces with du Val singularities, and discuss some properties of this decomposition. In particular, we relate regularity of the total space $\mathscr{X}$ of the family to that of $S, \mathscr{Z}_{2}$, and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$. In Section 6 we describe the schemes $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ for standard families of sextic del Pezzo surfaces.

In Appendix A we discuss the derived categories of Auslander algebras and their relation to derived categories of zero-dimensional schemes. In Appendix B we show that the moduli stack of sextic del Pezzo surfaces is smooth. Finally, in Appendices $C$ and $D$ we describe the symmetric homological projective duality for $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}, \mathrm{Fl}(1,2 ; 3)$, and $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$, respectively.

### 1.1 Conventions

Throughout the paper we work over a field $k$, whose characteristic is assumed to be distinct from 2 and 3. In Sections 2, 3, and 4 we assume that k is algebraically closed, while in Sections 5 and 6 we leave this assumption. For a scheme $X$ we denote by $\mathbf{D}(X)$ the bounded derived category of coherent sheaves on $X$, and unless something else is specified explicitly, this is what we mean by a derived category. All functors that we consider are derived—for instance $\otimes$ stands for the derived tensor product, $f^{*}$ and $f_{*}$ stand for the derived pullback and pushforward functors. If we want to consider the classical pullback or pushforward, we write $L_{0} f^{*}$ and $R^{0} f_{*}$, respectively (and similarly for other classical functors). We think of the Brauer group of a scheme as of the group of Morita-
we denote by $\mathbf{D}(X, \beta)$ the twisted bounded derived category of coherent sheaves. We refer to [14] for an introduction into derived categories, and to [26] and references therein for an introduction into semiorthogonal decompositions.

## 2 Preliminaries

In this section k is an algebraically closed field of characteristic distinct from 2 and 3.

### 2.1 Sextic del Pezzo surfaces

For purposes of this paper we adopt the following definition.

Definition 2.1. A sextic du Val del Pezzo surface is a normal integral projective surface $X$ over a field k with at worst du Val singularities and ample anticanonical class such that

$$
K_{X}^{2}=6
$$

Recall that du Val surface singularities are just canonical singularities or, equivalently, rational double points. In particular, any surface $X$ with du Val singularities is Gorenstein, so $\omega_{X}$ is a line bundle, $K_{X}$ is a Cartier divisor, and its square is well defined.

Let $\pi: \widetilde{X} \rightarrow X$ be the minimal (in particular crepant) resolution of singularities of $X$. It is well known (see, e.g. [15, Section 8.4.2]) that the surface $\widetilde{X}$ is rational and can be obtained from $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ by a sequence of three blowups of a point, that is, we have a diagram

$$
X \stackrel{\pi}{\longleftarrow} \tilde{X}=X_{3} \rightarrow X_{2} \rightarrow X_{1} \rightarrow X_{0}=\mathbb{P}^{2}
$$

where each map $X_{i} \rightarrow X_{i-1}$ is the blowup of a point $P_{i} \in X_{i-1}$. We denote by $h$ the hyperplane class on $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ and its pullback to $\widetilde{X}$. We denote by $E_{i} \subset \widetilde{X}$ the pullback (i.e., the total preimage) to $\tilde{X}$ of the exceptional divisor of $X_{i} \rightarrow X_{i-1}$ and by $e_{i}$ its class in $\operatorname{Pic}(\tilde{X})$. The following result is standard.

Lemma 2.2. We have $\operatorname{Pic}(\widetilde{X}) \cong \mathbb{Z}\left\langle h, e_{1}, e_{2}, e_{3}\right\rangle$, with $h^{2}=1, e_{i}^{2}=-1$, he $e_{i}=e_{i} e_{j}=0$ for all $i \neq j$. Moreover,

$$
\begin{equation*}
K_{\tilde{X}}=-3 h+e_{1}+e_{2}+e_{3}=\pi^{*} K_{X} \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

The surface $X$ is the anticanonical model of $\tilde{X}$. In other words, $X$ is obtained from $\widetilde{X}$ by contraction of all (-2)-curves. By [15, Section 8.4.2] there are six possibilities
for configurations of the blowup centers and (-2)-curves on $\widetilde{X}$ (see Table 1 below for a picture).

Type 0 Neither of $P_{i}$ lies on the exceptional divisor in $X_{i-1}$ and their images in $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ do not lie on a common line. Then $\widetilde{X}$ contains no (-2)-curves and $X=\widetilde{X}$ is smooth.
Type 1 Neither of $P_{i}$ lies on the exceptional divisor in $X_{i-1}$ but their images in $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ lie on a common line. Then $\tilde{X}$ contains a unique (-2)-curve (the strict transform $\Delta_{123}$ of that line) and $X$ has one $A_{1}$ singularity.
Type 2 The point $P_{2}$ lies on the exceptional divisor of $X_{1} \rightarrow X_{0}$, the point $P_{3}$ is away from the exceptional divisors, and the line through $P_{1}$ in the direction of $P_{2}$ on $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ does not pass through the image of $P_{3}$. Then $\widetilde{X}$ contains a unique (-2)curve (the strict transform $\Delta_{12}$ of the exceptional divisor of $X_{1} \rightarrow X_{0}$ ) and $X$ has one $A_{1}$ singularity.
Type 3 The point $P_{2}$ lies on the exceptional divisor of $X_{1} \rightarrow X_{0}$, the point $P_{3}$ is away from the exceptional divisors, but the line through $P_{1}$ in the direction of $P_{2}$ on $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ passes through the image of $P_{3}$. Then $\widetilde{X}$ contains two disjoint $(-2)$-curves (the strict transforms $\Delta_{123}$ and $\Delta_{12}$ of the line on $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ and of the exceptional divisor of $X_{1} \rightarrow X_{0}$, respectively) and $X$ has two $A_{1}$ singularities.
Type 4 The point $P_{2}$ lies on the exceptional divisor of $X_{1} \rightarrow X_{0}$, the point $P_{3}$ lies on the exceptional divisor of $X_{2} \rightarrow X_{1}$, and the strict transform $L_{12}$ of the line through $P_{1}$ in the direction of $P_{2}$ does not contain $P_{3}$. Then $\widetilde{X}$ contains a 2-chain of (-2)-curves (the strict transforms $\Delta_{12}$ and $\Delta_{23}$ of the exceptional divisors of $X_{1} \rightarrow X_{0}$ and $X_{2} \rightarrow X_{1}$, respectively) and $X$ has one $A_{2}$ singularity.
Type 5 The point $P_{2}$ lies on the exceptional divisor of $X_{1} \rightarrow X_{0}$, the point $P_{3}$ lies on the exceptional divisor of $X_{2} \rightarrow X_{1}$, and the strict transform of the line through $P_{1}$ in the direction of $P_{2}$ contains $P_{3}$. Then $\widetilde{X}$ contains a 2-chain of ( -2 -curves and one more ( -2 -curve disjoint from the chain (the strict transforms $\Delta_{123}, \Delta_{12}$, and $\Delta_{23}$ of the line and the exceptional divisors of $X_{1} \rightarrow X_{0}$ and $X_{2} \rightarrow X_{1}$, respectively) and $X$ has one $A_{2}$ singularity and one $A_{1}$ singularity.
For reader's convenience we draw the configurations of exceptional curves on sextic del Pezzo surfaces of all types. Red thick lines are the ( -2 )-curves, while the thin lines are ( -1 -curves. We denote by $\boldsymbol{\Delta}=\boldsymbol{\Delta}(X)$ the set of all ( -2 )-curves on $\tilde{X}$. Note that the ( -2 )-curves (when they exist) on $\widetilde{X}$ are contained in the following linear systems:

$$
\Delta_{12}=E_{1}-E_{2} \in\left|e_{1}-e_{2}\right|, \quad \Delta_{23}=E_{2}-E_{3} \in\left|e_{2}-e_{3}\right|, \quad \text { and } \quad \Delta_{123} \in\left|h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right| .
$$

We denote by $L_{i j}$ the strict transform of the line connecting (the images on $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ of) the points $P_{i}$ and $P_{j}$.

Table 1 Configurations of exceptional curves on sextic del Pezzo surfaces

|  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Type 0, $\boldsymbol{\Delta}=\varnothing$ | Type 2, $\boldsymbol{\Delta}=\left\{\Delta_{12}\right\}$ | Type 4, $\boldsymbol{\Delta}=\left\{\Delta_{12}, \Delta_{23}\right\}$ |
|  $\Delta_{123}$ <br>  $E_{3}$ <br>  $E_{2}$ <br>  $E_{1}$ |  |  |
| Type 1, $\boldsymbol{\Delta}=\left\{\Delta_{123}\right\}$ | Type 3, $\boldsymbol{\Delta}=\left\{\Delta_{12}, \Delta_{123}\right\}$ | Type 5, $\boldsymbol{\Delta}=\left\{\Delta_{12}, \Delta_{23}, \Delta_{123}\right\}$ |

Table 2 Polygons of toric sextic del Pezzo surfaces (types 1 and 4 are not toric)


In each of these types there is a unique (up to isomorphism) sextic del Pezzo surface. Moreover, the surfaces of types $0,2,3$, and 5 are toric (in particular, the surface of type 5 is the weighted projective plane $\mathbb{P}(1,2,3)$, see [19, Example 5.8 ] for an alternative description of its derived category). The surfaces of type 1 and 4 are not toric.

### 2.2 Resolutions of rational surface singularities

In the next section we investigate the derived category of a singular del Pezzo surface $X$ through its minimal resolution $\tilde{X}$. In this subsection we collect some facts about resolutions of surface singularities we are going to use.

Let $X$ be a normal surface with rational singularities and let $\pi: \widetilde{X} \rightarrow X$ be its resolution. The derived categories of $X$ and $\widetilde{X}$ are related by the (derived) pushforward functor $\pi_{*}: \mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X}) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(X)$. The (derived) pullback functor does not preserve boundedness, but is well defined on the bounded from above derived category $\pi^{*}: \mathbf{D}^{-}(X) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}(\tilde{X})$. Denote by $\Delta$ the set of irreducible components of the exceptional divisor of $\pi$; each of these is a smooth rational curve on $\widetilde{X}$.

Lemma 2.3. Let $X$ be a normal surface with rational singularities and let $\pi: \widetilde{X} \rightarrow X$ be its resolution. The pullback functor $\pi^{*}: \mathbf{D}^{-}(X) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}(\widetilde{X})$ is fully faithful. The pushforward functor $\pi_{*}: \mathbf{D}^{-}(\widetilde{X}) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}(X)$ is its right adjoint, it preserves boundedness, and there is an isomorphism of functors

$$
\begin{equation*}
\pi_{*} \circ \pi^{*} \cong \mathrm{id} \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover,

$$
\operatorname{Im} \pi^{*}={ }^{\perp}\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)\right\rangle_{\Delta \in \Delta} \quad \text { and } \quad \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)\right\rangle_{\Delta \in \Delta^{\prime}}^{\oplus}
$$

where $\langle-\rangle^{\oplus}$ denotes the minimal triangulated subcategory closed under infinite direct sums defined in $\mathbf{D}^{-}$.

Proof. The pullback-pushforward adjunction is standard. By projection formula we have

$$
\pi_{*}\left(\pi^{*} \mathscr{F}\right) \cong \mathscr{F} \otimes \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}},
$$

and since $X$ has rational singularities, the canonical morphism $\mathscr{O}_{X} \rightarrow \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}$ is an isomorphism, hence (2) holds. By adjunction it follows that $\pi^{*}$ is fully faithful. Finally, by [4, Lemma 2.1] (see also [6, Lemma 3.1] and Lemma 2.4 below) and [4, Proposition 9.14 and Theorem 9.15] the category Ker $\pi_{*}$ is generated by sheaves $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$. The description of $\operatorname{Im} \pi^{*}$ follows by adjunction.

The following Bridgeland's spectral sequence argument is quite useful, so we remind it here.

Lemma 2.4 ([6, Lemma 3.1]). Let $\pi: \widetilde{X} \rightarrow X$ be a proper morphism with fibers of dimension at most 1 . Let $\mathscr{F}$ be a possibly unbounded complex of quasicoherent sheaves on $\widetilde{X}$ and let $\mathscr{H}^{i}(\mathscr{F})$ be its cohomology sheaf in degree $i$. The spectral sequence
$R^{i} \pi_{*}\left(\mathscr{H}^{j}(\mathscr{F})\right) \Rightarrow \mathscr{H}^{i+j}\left(\pi_{*}(\mathscr{F})\right)$ degenerates at the 2 nd page, and gives for each $i$ an exact sequence

$$
0 \rightarrow R^{1} \pi_{*} \mathscr{H}^{i-1}(\mathscr{F}) \rightarrow \mathscr{H}^{i}\left(\pi_{*}(\mathscr{F})\right) \rightarrow R^{0} \pi_{*} \mathscr{H}^{i}(\mathscr{F}) \rightarrow 0
$$

In particular, if $\mathscr{H}^{i}\left(\pi_{*}(\mathscr{F})\right)=0$ for $i \leq p$ for some integer $p$, then $\pi_{*}\left(\mathscr{H}^{i}(\mathscr{F})\right)=0$ for $i \leq p-1$ and

$$
\pi_{*} \mathscr{F} \cong \pi_{*}(\tau \geq p \mathscr{F}),
$$

where $\tau$ stands for the truncation functor with respect to the canonical filtration.

Proof. The fibers of $\pi$ are at most one-dimensional, hence $R^{\geq 2} \pi_{*}=0$, and the 2 nd page of the spectral sequence looks like


It follows that the spectral sequence degenerates at the 2nd page, and gives the required exact sequences. The vanishing of $\pi_{*}\left(\mathscr{H}^{i}(\mathscr{F})\right)$ for all $i \leq p-1$ follows immediately from the exact sequences, and in its turn implies $\pi_{*}\left(\tau^{\leq p-1} \mathscr{F}\right)=0$. Applying the pushforward to the canonical truncation triangle $\tau^{\leq p-1} \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \tau^{\geq p} \mathscr{F}$ we obtain the required isomorphism.

The following consequence of this observation will be used later.

Corollary 2.5. The functor $\pi_{*}: \mathbf{D}(\tilde{X}) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(X)$ is essentially surjective.

Proof. Let $\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}(X)$ and assume that $p$ is such that $\tau^{\leq p}(\mathscr{F})=0$. Then we have isomorphisms $\mathscr{F} \cong \pi_{*}\left(\pi^{*} \mathscr{F}\right) \cong \pi_{*}\left(\tau^{\geq p} \pi^{*} \mathscr{F}\right)$, and clearly $\tau \geq p^{*} \mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})$.

### 2.3 Grothendieck and Serre duality

Let $f: X \rightarrow Y$ be a proper morphism. The Grothendieck duality is a bifunctorial isomorphism

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{RHom}\left(f_{*} \mathscr{F}, \mathscr{G}\right) \cong \operatorname{RHom}\left(\mathscr{F}, f^{!} \mathscr{G}\right) \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $f^{!}$is the twisted pullback functor (if $\mathscr{G}$ is perfect, we have $f^{!} \mathscr{G} \cong \mathscr{G} \otimes \omega_{X / Y^{\prime}}^{\bullet}$, where $\omega_{X / Y}^{\bullet}=f^{!} \mathscr{O}_{Y}$ is the relative dualizing complex). In other words, the twisted pullback functor is right adjoint to the (derived) pushforward.

Grothendieck duality has many consequences. One of them-Serre duality for Gorenstein schemes-will be very useful for our purposes.

Proposition 2.6. Let $X$ be a projective Gorenstein k -scheme of dimension $n$. If either $\mathscr{F}$ or $\mathscr{G}$ is a perfect complex, there is a natural Serre duality isomorphism

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{i}(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{G})^{\vee} \cong \operatorname{Ext}^{n-i}\left(\mathscr{G}, \mathscr{F} \otimes \omega_{X}\right)
$$

Proof. Let $f: X \rightarrow \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ be the structure morphism. If $\mathscr{F}$ is a locally free sheaf, then we have $\operatorname{Ext}^{i}(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{G}) \cong H^{i}(X, \mathscr{F} \vee \otimes \mathscr{G})$, and this is a cohomology group of $f_{*}\left(\mathscr{F}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{G}\right)$. By Grothendieck duality

$$
\operatorname{RHom}\left(f_{*}\left(\mathscr{F}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{G}\right), \mathrm{k}\right) \cong \operatorname{RHom}\left(\mathscr{F}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{G}, f^{!}(\mathrm{k})\right) .
$$

Since $X$ is Gorenstein, $f^{!}(\mathrm{k}) \cong \omega_{X}[n]$, hence the right-hand side of the isomorphism equals $\operatorname{RHom}\left(\mathscr{F}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{G}, \omega_{X}[n]\right)$. Since the sheaf $\mathscr{F}$ is locally free, this can be rewritten as $\operatorname{RHom}\left(\mathscr{G}, \mathscr{F} \otimes \omega_{X}[n]\right)$. Computing the cohomology groups in degree $-i$, we deduce the required duality isomorphism.

For arbitrary perfect $\mathscr{F}$ the Serre duality follows by using the stupid filtration.
Finally, when $\mathscr{G}$ is perfect, we replace $\mathscr{F}$ by $\mathscr{G}, \mathscr{G}$ by $\mathscr{F} \otimes \omega_{X}$, and $i$ by $n-i$, and deduce the required isomorphism from the previous case.

Let us also discuss a contravariant duality functor on a projective k-scheme $X$. It follows from sheafified Grothendieck duality that

$$
\mathrm{R} \mathscr{H} \text { om }\left(-, \omega_{X / \mathrm{k}}^{\bullet}\right): \mathbf{D}(X)^{\mathrm{opp}} \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathbf{D}(X)
$$

is an equivalence of categories. In case when the scheme $X$ is Gorenstein, the dualizing complex $\omega_{X / k}^{\bullet}$ is a shift of the canonical line bundle, $\omega_{X / k}^{\bullet} \cong \omega_{X}[\operatorname{dim} X]$, and it follows that the usual duality functor

$$
\mathscr{F} \mapsto \mathscr{F}^{\vee}:=\mathrm{R} \mathscr{H} \operatorname{om}\left(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right) \cong \mathrm{R} \mathscr{H} \operatorname{om}\left(\mathscr{F}, \omega_{X}^{\bullet}\right) \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}[-\operatorname{dim} X]
$$

is also an equivalence of categories $\mathbf{D}(X)^{\text {opp }} \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathbf{D}(X)$.

## 3 Derived Category of a Single Sextic del Pezzo Surface

Let $X$ be a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface (Definition 2.1) over an algebraically closed field k , and let $\pi: \widetilde{X} \rightarrow X$ be its minimal resolution of singularities. We use freely notation introduced in Section 2.1.

### 3.1 Derived category of the resolution

We start by describing the derived category of $\widetilde{X}$. In the case when $X$ is smooth (and so $\widetilde{X}=X$ ), the following result has been proved in [18, Proposition 4.2(3)] and in [1, proof of Proposition 9.1]. We leave it to the readers to check that the same arguments work for any du Val del Pezzo surface of degree 6.

Proposition 3.1. Let $X$ be a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface over an algebraically closed field k and let $\pi: \widetilde{X} \rightarrow X$ be its minimal resolution of singularities. There is a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})=\left\langle\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}\right\rangle \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

whose components are generated by the following exceptional collections of line bundles

$$
\begin{align*}
& \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\right\rangle, \\
& \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right)\right\rangle,  \tag{5}\\
& \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)\right\rangle .
\end{align*}
$$

If $X$ is smooth (hence $\widetilde{X}=X$ ) the exceptional line bundles in each of the components $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ of (5) are pairwise orthogonal. However, for singular $X$ this is no longer true. We describe the structure of the categories $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ below, but before that we observe a self-duality property of (4).

As it is explained in Section 2.3 the derived dualization functor $\mathscr{F} \mapsto \mathscr{F}^{\vee}$ provides an anti-autoequivalence of $\mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})$. When applied to (4) it produces another semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})=\left\langle\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}^{\vee}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}^{\vee}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}^{\vee}\right\rangle \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

It turns out that it is also the right mutation-dual of (4), that is, is obtained from (4) by a standard sequence of mutations. Below we denote by $\mathbb{L}_{\mathcal{A}}$ the left mutation functor through an admissible subcategory $\mathcal{A}$.

Lemma 3.2. The semiorthogonal decomposition (6) is right mutation-dual to (4), that is,

$$
\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}^{\vee}=\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}, \quad \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}^{\vee}=\mathbb{L}_{\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}\right), \quad \text { and } \quad \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}^{v}=\mathbb{L}_{\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}}\left(\mathbb{L}_{\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}\right)\right)=\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3} \otimes \omega_{\tilde{X}} .
$$

Proof. The claim is trivial for the 1st component, since $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}^{\vee}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}^{\vee}\right\rangle=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\right\rangle=\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}$, and is easy for the last component, since $\left.\mathbb{L}_{\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}} \mathbb{L}_{\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}\right)\right)=\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3} \otimes \omega_{\tilde{X}}$ and

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h) \otimes \omega_{\widetilde{X}} & \cong \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(-2 h+e_{1}+e_{2}+e_{3}\right) \\
& \cong \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)^{\vee}  \tag{7}\\
\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right) \otimes \omega_{\widetilde{X}} & \cong \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(-h)
\end{array}
$$

Finally, for the 2nd component we have $\mathbb{L}_{\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}\right)=\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}^{\perp} \cap \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}^{\perp}=\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}^{\vee}\right)^{\perp} \cap \perp\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3} \otimes \omega_{X}\right)=\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}^{\vee}$ by Serre duality.

The structure of the components $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ of the decomposition (4) depends on the type of $X$. We explain this dependence in Proposition 3.3. For $m=2$ and $m=3$ we denote by $\tilde{R}_{m}$ the Auslander algebra defined by (A.1), and refer to Appendix A for its basic properties, especially note the definition (A.3) of the standard exceptional modules and Proposition A.3.

Proposition 3.3. The components $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ of (4) are equivalent to products of derived categories of Auslander algebras as indicated in the next table:

| Type of $X$ | $\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}$ | $\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}$ | $\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ |
| 1 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{2}\right)$ |
| 2 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{2}\right) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ |
| 3 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{2}\right) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{2}\right)$ |
| 4 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{3}\right)$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ |
| 5 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{3}\right)$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{2}\right)$ |

This equivalence takes the exceptional line bundles in (5) to the standard exceptional modules over the corresponding Auslander algebra.

Proof. The component $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}$ is generated by a single exceptional object, hence, is equivalent to $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$. So, in view of Proposition A. 3 to prove the proposition it is enough to compute Ext-spaces between the exceptional line bundles forming the components $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}$ and $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}$ of the semiorthogonal decomposition (4).

First of all, we have

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{p}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{i}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{j}\right)\right) \cong H^{p}\left(\widetilde{X}, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(e_{i}-e_{j}\right)\right)
$$

Assuming $i \neq j$ and using exact sequences (note that $e_{i} \cdot e_{j}=0$ and $e_{i}^{2}=-1$ by Lemma 2.2)

$$
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}\left(e_{i}-e_{j}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}\left(e_{i}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{E_{j}} \rightarrow 0, \quad 0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}\left(e_{i}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{E_{i}}(-1) \rightarrow 0,
$$

we obtain an exact sequence

$$
0 \rightarrow H^{0}\left(\widetilde{X}, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(e_{i}-e_{j}\right)\right) \rightarrow \mathrm{k} \rightarrow \mathrm{k} \rightarrow H^{1}\left(\widetilde{X}, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(e_{i}-e_{j}\right)\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

where the middle map is given by the restriction to $E_{j}$ of the equation of $E_{i}$. This restriction vanishes if and only if $E_{j}$ is a component of $E_{i}$-in this case we deduce that $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{i}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{j}\right)\right) \cong \mathrm{k} \oplus \mathrm{k}[-1]$, and otherwise $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{i}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{j}\right)\right)=0$. By Proposition A. 3 this gives the required description of $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}$ in types from 0 to 3. In the last two types (4 and 5) it remains to check that multiplication map
$\operatorname{Ext}^{p}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right)\right) \otimes \operatorname{Ext}^{q}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right)\right) \rightarrow \operatorname{Ext}^{p+q}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right)\right)$
is an isomorphism when $p=0$ or $q=0$. For this consider exact sequences

$$
\begin{align*}
& 0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right) \xrightarrow{\Delta_{12}} \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{12}}(-1) \rightarrow 0,  \tag{9}\\
& 0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right) \xrightarrow{\Delta_{23}} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{23}}(-1) \rightarrow 0, \tag{10}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\Delta_{12}=E_{1}-E_{2}$ and $\Delta_{23}=E_{2}-E_{3}$. Using Lemma 2.2, we compute
$\operatorname{Ext}{ }^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{23}}(-1)\right) \cong H^{\bullet}\left(\Delta_{23},\left.\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(e_{1}-h\right)\right|_{\Delta_{23}} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{23}}(-1)\right)=H^{\bullet}\left(\Delta_{23}, \mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{23}}(-1)\right)=0$.

Applying the functor $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right),-\right)$ to (10), we deduce that (8) is an isomorphism for $q=0$. Similarly, by Serre duality the space $\operatorname{Ext}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{12}}(-1), \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right)\right)$ is dual to $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(e_{1}+e_{2}-2 h\right), \mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{12}}(-1)\right)$, and a computation similar to the above shows it is zero. Applying the functor Ext ${ }^{\bullet}\left(-, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right)\right)$ to (9), we deduce that (8) is an isomorphism for $p=0$.

To describe $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}$ we only need to compute

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{p}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)\right) \cong H^{p}\left(\widetilde{X}, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)\right) .
$$

## Using exact sequences

$$
\left.\begin{array}{rl}
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}(h) & \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{E_{1}}
\end{array}\right) 0,0, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{E_{2}} \rightarrow 0,
$$

we deduce the cohomology vanishing $H^{\bullet}\left(\widetilde{X}, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)\right)=0$ if the three centers of the blowups are not contained on a line (that is, for surfaces of types 0,2 , and 4), and the equality $H^{0}\left(\widetilde{X}, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)\right)=H^{1}\left(\widetilde{X}, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)\right)=\mathrm{k}$ otherwise. By Proposition A. 3 this describes $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}$.

The nontrivial morphisms between the line bundles $\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right)$, and $\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right)$ when they exist are realized by exact sequences (9) and (10). Analogously, the nontrivial morphism between the line bundles $\mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}(h)$ and $\mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)$ is realized by the exact sequence

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h) \rightarrow \Delta_{123} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{123}}(-1) \rightarrow 0 \tag{11}
\end{equation*}
$$

This shows that each category $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ is a product of categories of the form described in [13, Theorem 2.5], and in fact, the Auslander algebras $\tilde{R}_{m}$ appearing in Proposition 3.3, are nothing but the particular forms of the algebras from loc. cit., cf. [13, §3.2].

Remark 3.4. Comparing exact sequences (A.4) of standard exceptional modules over an Auslander algebra with the exact sequences (9), (10), and (11), and taking into account that the equivalence of Proposition 3.3 takes the exceptional line bundles generating $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ to the standard exceptional modules over the corresponding Auslander algebras, we conclude that the sheaves $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$ go to the corresponding simple modules. For instance,
for a surface of type 5 , when we have the maximal number of ( -2 )-curves on $\widetilde{X}$, and when $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2} \cong \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{3}\right), \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3} \cong \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{2}\right)$, the sheaves $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{12}}(-1)$ and $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{23}}(-1)$ go to $S_{1}$ and $S_{2}$ in $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{3}\right)$, and the sheaf $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta_{123}}(-1)$ goes to $S_{1}$ in $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{2}\right)$.

### 3.2 Semiorthogonal decomposition for a sextic del Pezzo surface

Now we apply the above computations to describe the derived category of a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface $X$. The main result of this section is the next theorem.

Theorem 3.5. Let $X$ be a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface over an algebraically closed field k , and let $\pi: \widetilde{X} \rightarrow X$ be its minimal resolution of singularities. Then there is a unique semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(X)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{1}, \mathcal{A}_{2}, \mathcal{A}_{3}\right\rangle \tag{12}
\end{equation*}
$$

such that $\pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}\right)=\mathcal{A}_{i}$ and $\pi^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{i} \cap \mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}(X)\right) \subset \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$, where $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ are the components of (4). The components $\mathcal{A}_{i}$ are admissible with projection functors of finite cohomological amplitude, and are equivalent to products of derived categories of finite-dimensional algebras as indicated in the next table:

| Type of $X$ | $\mathcal{A}_{1}$ | $\mathcal{A}_{2}$ | $\mathcal{A}_{3}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ |
| 1 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right)$ |
| 2 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ |
| 3 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right)$ |
| 4 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{3}\right)$ | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}) \times \mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ |
| 5 | $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{3}\right)$ | $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right)$ |

The categories $\mathcal{A}_{i}^{\text {perf }}:=\mathcal{A}_{i} \cap \mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}(X)$ form a semiorthogonal decomposition of the perfect category

$$
\mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}(X)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{1}^{\text {perf }}, \mathcal{A}_{2}^{\text {perf }}, \mathcal{A}_{3}^{\text {perf }}\right\rangle
$$

The proof takes the rest of this subsection. We start with some preparations. Consider the semiorthogonal decomposition (4). Since $\widetilde{X}$ is smooth, every component $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ of $\mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})$ is admissible, hence, (4) is a strong semiorthogonal decomposition
in the sense of [25, Definition 2.6]. Therefore, by [25, Proposition 4.2] it extends to a semiorthogonal decomposition of the bounded above derived category

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}^{-}(\tilde{X})=\left\langle\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}^{-}, \tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}^{-}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}^{-}\right\rangle \tag{13}
\end{equation*}
$$

The next lemma describes the intersections of its components with the kernel category of the pushforward functor $\pi_{*}$. Recall that $\Delta$ denotes the set of all ( -2 )-curves defined on $\tilde{X}$. We denote by $\Delta_{2} \subset \Delta$ the subset formed by those of the curves $\Delta_{12}$ and $\Delta_{23}$ that are defined on $\widetilde{X}$ and by $\boldsymbol{\Delta}_{3} \subset \Delta$ its complement.

Lemma 3.6. We have

$$
\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}^{-} \cap \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}=0, \quad \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}^{-} \cap \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)\right\rangle_{\Delta \in \Delta_{2}}^{\oplus} \quad \text { and } \quad \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}^{-} \cap \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)\right\rangle_{\Delta \in \Delta_{3}}^{\oplus} .
$$

Moreover, for any $\mathscr{F} \in \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*} \subset \mathbf{D}^{-}(\widetilde{X})$ there is a canonical direct sum decomposition

$$
\mathscr{F}=\mathscr{F}_{2} \oplus \mathscr{F}_{3}
$$

with $\mathscr{F}_{j} \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{j}^{-} \cap \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$.
Proof. By Lemma 2.3 an object $\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}^{-}(\widetilde{X})$ is in Ker $\pi_{*}$ if and only if every cohomology sheaf $\mathscr{H}^{j}(\mathscr{F})$ is an iterated extension of sheaves $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$ where $\Delta$ run over the set $\Delta$ of all (-2)-curves on $\widetilde{X}$. Note that $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1) \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}$ for $\Delta \in \Delta_{2}$ by (9) and (10), while $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1) \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3}$ for $\Delta \in \Delta_{3}$ by (11). Moreover, the subcategories generated by the sheaves $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$ with $\Delta \in \Delta_{2}$ and $\Delta \in \Delta_{3}$ are completely orthogonal, since the supports of these sheaves do not intersect. This last observation shows that any $\mathscr{F} \in \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$ decomposes as $\mathscr{F}_{2} \oplus \mathscr{F}_{3}$ with the required properties (just take $\mathscr{F}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{F}_{3}$ to be the components of $\mathscr{F}$ supported on the union of the curves $\Delta$ from $\boldsymbol{\Delta}_{2}$ and $\boldsymbol{\Delta}_{3}$, respectively).

Another useful observation is the following.

Lemma 3.7. We have $\operatorname{Hom}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{j}^{-} \cap \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}\right)=0$ for any $i \neq j$.
Proof. Since the category $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}$is generated by an exceptional collection of line bundles and $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{j}^{-} \cap \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$ is generated by sheaves $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$ for $\Delta \in \Delta_{j}$, it is enough to check that any of the line bundles generating $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}$restricts trivially to any curve $\Delta$ from $\Delta_{j}$.

For $i=1$ this is evident; for $i=2$ we have $\left(h-e_{k}\right) \cdot \Delta_{123}=\left(h-e_{k}\right)\left(h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)=$ $1-1=0$, and for $i=3$ we have $h \cdot\left(e_{k}-e_{l}\right)=0$ and $\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right) \cdot\left(e_{k}-e_{l}\right)=$ $1-1=0$.

Now we can show that (13) induces a semiorthogonal decomposition of $\mathbf{D}^{-}(X)$. Denote by $\tilde{\alpha}_{i}$ the projection functors of the decomposition (13). By [25, Proposition 4.2] the projection functors of (4) are given by the restrictions of $\tilde{\alpha}_{i}$ to $\mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})$.

Proposition 3.8. The subcategories $\mathcal{A}_{i}^{-}=\left\{\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}^{-}(X) \mid \pi^{*}(\mathscr{F}) \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}\right\} \subset \mathbf{D}^{-}(X)$ form a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\mathbf{D}^{-}(X)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{1}^{-}, \mathcal{A}_{2}^{-}, \mathcal{A}_{3}^{-}\right\rangle
$$

with projection functors given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\alpha_{i}=\pi_{*} \circ \tilde{\alpha}_{i} \circ \pi^{*} \tag{14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}\right)=\mathcal{A}_{i}^{-} . \tag{15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. By Lemma 2.3 the functor $\pi^{*}: \mathbf{D}^{-}(X) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}(\tilde{X})$ is fully faithful, hence the subcategories $\mathcal{A}_{i}^{-}$are semiorthogonal.

Let us prove (15). For this take any object $\mathscr{F} \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}$and consider the standard triangle

$$
\pi^{*}\left(\pi_{*} \mathscr{F}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \mathscr{G} .
$$

Then, of course, $\mathscr{G} \in \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$. By Lemma 3.6 we have $\mathscr{G}=\mathscr{G}_{2} \oplus \mathscr{G}_{3}$ with $\mathscr{G}_{j} \in \tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{j}^{-} \cap \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$. If $j \neq i$ then $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{G}_{j}\right)=0$ by Lemma 3.7 and $\operatorname{Ext}{ }^{\bullet}\left(\pi^{*}\left(\pi_{*} \mathscr{F}\right), \mathscr{G}_{j}\right)=0$ since $\mathscr{G}_{j} \in \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$. It follows from the above triangle that $\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathscr{G}, \mathscr{G}_{j}\right)=0$; hence, $\mathscr{G}_{j}=0$ since it is a direct summand of $\mathscr{G}$. Therefore, we have $\mathscr{G} \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}$, hence $\pi^{*}\left(\pi_{*} \mathscr{F}\right) \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}$, hence $\pi_{*} \mathscr{F} \in \mathcal{A}_{i}^{-}$ by definition of the latter. This proves an inclusion $\pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}\right) \subset \mathcal{A}_{i}^{-}$. The other inclusion follows from (2).

Now let us decompose any $\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}^{-}(X)$. For this take $\tilde{\mathscr{F}}:=\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F}) \in \mathbf{D}^{-}(\widetilde{X})$ and consider its decomposition with respect to (13). It is given by a chain of morphisms

$$
0=\tilde{\mathscr{F}}_{3} \rightarrow \tilde{\mathscr{F}}_{2} \rightarrow \tilde{\mathscr{F}}_{1} \rightarrow \tilde{\mathscr{F}}_{0}=\tilde{\mathscr{F}}^{\prime}
$$

whose cones are $\tilde{\alpha}_{i}(\tilde{\mathscr{F}}) \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}$. Pushing it forward to $X$, we obtain a chain of morphisms

$$
0=\pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\mathscr{F}}_{3}\right) \rightarrow \pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\mathscr{F}}_{2}\right) \rightarrow \pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\mathscr{F}}_{1}\right) \rightarrow \pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\mathscr{F}}_{0}\right)=\pi_{*}(\tilde{\mathscr{F}}) \cong \mathscr{\mathscr { F }},
$$

whose cones are $\pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\alpha}_{i}(\tilde{\mathscr{F}})\right) \cong \pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\alpha}_{i}\left(\pi^{*} \mathscr{F}\right)\right) \in \pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}\right)=\mathcal{A}_{i}^{-}$. This proves the semiorthogonal decomposition and shows that its projection functors are given by (14).

And now we can construct the required semiorthogonal decomposition of $\mathbf{D}(X)$.

Proposition 3.9. The subcategories

$$
\mathcal{A}_{i}:=\mathcal{A}_{i}^{-} \cap \mathbf{D}(X)=\left\{\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}(X) \mid \pi^{*}(\mathscr{F}) \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}\right\} \subset \mathbf{D}(X)
$$

provide a semiorthogonal decomposition (12). Its projection functors $\alpha_{i}$ are given by equation (14); they preserve boundedness and have finite cohomological amplitude. Finally, $\mathcal{A}_{i}=\pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}\right)$.

Proof. For the 1st claim it is enough to check that the projection functors $\alpha_{i}$ preserve boundedness. Take any $\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}^{[a, b]}(X)$ and consider $\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F}) \in \mathbf{D}^{(-\infty, b]}(\widetilde{X})$. By projection formula $\pi_{*}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right) \cong \mathscr{F}$; hence, by Lemma 2.4 we have $\tau^{\leq a-1}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right) \in \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$. Consider the triangle

$$
\tilde{\alpha}_{i}\left(\tau^{\leq a-1}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right)\right) \rightarrow \tilde{\alpha}_{i}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right) \rightarrow \tilde{\alpha}_{i}\left(\tau^{\geq a}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right)\right)
$$

obtained by applying the projection functor $\tilde{\alpha}_{i}$ to the canonical truncation triangle. By Lemma 3.6 the functor $\tilde{\alpha}_{i}$ preserves Ker $\pi_{*} ;$ hence, the 1 st term of the triangle is in $\operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$. Therefore, applying the pushforward we obtain an isomorphism

$$
\alpha_{i}(\mathscr{F})=\pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\alpha}_{i}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right)\right) \cong \pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\alpha}_{i}\left(\tau^{\geq a}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right)\right) .\right.
$$

So, it remains to note that $\tau^{\geq a}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right) \in \mathbf{D}^{[a, b]}(\widetilde{X})$, hence $\pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\alpha}_{i}\left(\tau^{\geq a}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right)\right)\right.$ is bounded, since both $\tilde{\alpha}_{i}$ and $\pi_{*}$ preserve boundedness. Moreover, if the cohomological amplitude of $\tilde{\alpha}_{i}$ is $(p, q)$ (it is finite since $\tilde{X}$ is smooth, see [23, Proposition 2.5]), then $\pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\alpha}_{i}\left(\tau^{\geq a}\left(\pi^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right)\right) \in \mathrm{D}^{[a+p, b+q+1]}(X)\right.$. In particular, $\alpha_{i}$ has finite cohomological amplitude.

Let us prove the last claim. By (15) we have $\pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}\right) \subset \mathcal{A}_{i}^{-}$, and since $\pi_{*}$ preserves boundedness, we have $\pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}\right) \subset \mathcal{A}_{i}$. To check that this inclusion is an equality, take any $\mathscr{F} \in \mathcal{A}_{i}$. By Corollary 2.5 there exists $\tilde{\mathscr{F}} \in \mathbf{D}(\tilde{X})$ such that $\mathscr{F} \cong \pi_{*}(\tilde{\mathscr{F}})$. Let $\mathscr{G}$ be the cone of the natural morphism $\pi^{*} \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \tilde{\mathscr{F}}$. Then $\mathscr{G} \in \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$. Moreover, $\tilde{\alpha}_{i}(\mathscr{G}) \in \operatorname{Ker} \pi_{*}$
by Lemma 3.6, hence applying the functor $\pi_{*} \circ \tilde{\alpha}_{i}$ to the triangle $\pi^{*} \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \tilde{\mathscr{F}} \rightarrow \mathscr{G}$, we deduce an isomorphism $\mathscr{F} \cong \alpha_{i}(\mathscr{F}) \cong \pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\alpha}_{i}(\tilde{\mathscr{F}})\right)$, and it remains to note that $\tilde{\alpha}_{i}(\tilde{\mathscr{F}}) \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$.

Next, we identify the categories $\mathcal{A}_{1}, \mathcal{A}_{2}$, and $\mathcal{A}_{3}$ constructed in Proposition 3.9 with the corresponding products of $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$. By Proposition 3.3 each category $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ is equivalent to a product of derived categories $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)$ of Auslander algebras $\tilde{R}_{m}$. Take one of these and denote by $\tilde{\gamma}: \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})$ its embedding functor. Let

$$
\pi_{m *}: \mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right) \quad \text { and } \quad \pi_{m}^{*}: \mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)
$$

be the functors described in Appendix A, see equation (A.6). Note that $\pi_{m}^{*}$ is left adjoint to $\pi_{m *}$.

Proposition 3.10. The functor

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma:=\pi_{*} \circ \tilde{\gamma} \circ \pi_{m}^{*}: \mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}(X) . \tag{16}
\end{equation*}
$$

is fully faithful and preserves boundedness. Moreover, the diagrams

are both commutative.

Proof. By definition $\gamma \circ \pi_{m^{*}}=\pi_{*} \circ \tilde{\gamma} \circ \pi_{m}^{*} \circ \pi_{m *}$, so for commutativity of the 1st diagram it is enough to check that for any $M \in \mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)$ the cone of the canonical morphism $\pi_{m}^{*}\left(\pi_{m *} M\right) \rightarrow M$ is killed by the functor $\pi_{*} \circ \tilde{\gamma}$. But this cone, by Proposition A. 5 is contained in the subcategory generated by the simple modules $S_{1}, \ldots, S_{m-1}$ over $\tilde{R}_{m}$. By Remark 3.4 the functor $\tilde{\gamma}$ takes these modules to sheaves $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$ for appropriate $(-2)$-curves $\Delta$ on $\widetilde{X}$, and the functor $\pi_{*}$ kills every $\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)$ by Lemma 2.3.

For commutativity of the 2nd diagram note that by Proposition A. 5 the image
generated by the simple modules. Therefore, using Lemma 3.7 and Remark 3.4 we deduce that the image of $\tilde{\gamma} \circ \pi_{m}^{*}$ is contained in the left orthogonal ${ }^{\perp}\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\Delta}(-1)\right\rangle \subset \mathbf{D}^{-}(\tilde{X})$ of the subcategory generated by all (-2)-curves $\Delta$. Hence, by Lemma 2.3 it is contained in the image of $\pi^{*}: \mathbf{D}^{-}(X) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}(\widetilde{X})$. Thus, the functor $\pi^{*} \circ \pi_{*}$ is identical on the image of $\tilde{\gamma} \circ \pi_{m}^{*}$, hence $\tilde{\gamma} \circ \pi_{m}^{*} \cong \pi^{*} \circ \pi_{*} \circ \tilde{\gamma} \circ \pi_{m}^{*} \cong \pi^{*} \circ \gamma$, and so the 2nd diagram commutes.

Let us show that $\gamma$ is fully faithful. Indeed, by commutativity of the 2nd diagram in (17), this follows from full faithfulness of the functors $\pi_{m}^{*}$ (Proposition A.5), $\tilde{\gamma}$ (Proposition 3.3), and $\pi^{*}$ (Lemma 2.3).

Finally, let us show that the functor $\gamma$ preserves boundedness. Indeed, take any $N \in \mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$. By Proposition A. 5 there exists $M \in \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)$ such that $N \cong \pi_{m_{*}}(M)$. Then $\gamma(N)=\gamma\left(\pi_{m *}(M)\right)$ and by commutativity of the 1st diagram this is the same as $\pi_{*}(\tilde{\gamma}(M))$. We know that $\tilde{\gamma}(M)$ is bounded by Proposition 3.3, hence so is $\pi_{*}(\tilde{\gamma}(M))=\gamma(N)$.

Now we are ready to describe the components $\mathcal{A}_{i}$ of the semiorthogonal decomposition (12). Let $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}=\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m_{1}}\right) \times \cdots \times \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m_{s}}\right)$ be the corresponding component of (4). Let $\tilde{\gamma}_{j}: \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m_{j}}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})$ be the embedding functors and let $\gamma_{j}: \mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m_{j}}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(X)$ be the embeddings constructed in Proposition 3.10.

Proposition 3.11. The fully faithful functors $\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{s}$ induce a completely orthogonal decomposition

$$
\mathcal{A}_{i}=\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m_{1}}\right) \times \cdots \times \mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m_{s}}\right) .
$$

Proof. By definition $\gamma_{j}=\pi_{*} \circ \tilde{\gamma}_{j} \circ \pi_{m_{j}}^{*}$ and its image is contained in $\pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}^{-}\right)=\mathcal{A}_{i}^{-}$. Moreover, since $\gamma_{j}$ preserves boundedness, it actually is in $\mathcal{A}_{i}$.

To see that the images of $\gamma_{j}$ are orthogonal, it is enough to check orthogonality of the images of functors $\pi^{*} \circ \gamma_{j}=\tilde{\gamma}_{j} \circ \pi_{m_{j}}^{*}$, which follows immediately from Proposition 3.3.

Finally, let us show the generation. Assume $\mathscr{F} \in \mathcal{A}_{i}$ and let $\mathscr{G} \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ be such that $\pi_{*} \mathscr{G} \cong \mathscr{F}$ (it exists by Proposition 3.9). Then $\mathscr{G}$ has a direct sum decomposition $\mathscr{G} \cong \oplus \mathscr{G _ { j }}$, where $\mathscr{G}_{j} \in \tilde{\gamma}_{j}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m_{j}}\right)\right.$ ) (Proposition 3.3). Therefore, $\mathscr{F} \cong \pi_{*}(\mathscr{G}) \cong \oplus \pi_{*}\left(\mathscr{G}_{j}\right)$. Moreover, $\pi_{*}\left(\mathscr{G}_{j}\right) \in \pi_{*}\left(\tilde{\gamma}_{j}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m_{j}}\right)\right)\right)=\gamma_{j}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)\right)$, hence the objects $\mathscr{F}_{j}=\pi_{*}\left(\mathscr{G}_{j}\right)$ give the required decomposition of $\mathscr{F}$.

Now we can finish the proof of Theorem 3.5.

Lemma 3.12. The subcategories $\mathcal{A}_{i} \subset \mathbf{D}(X)$ in (12) are admissible.
Proof. Consider the semiorthogonal decompositions

$$
\mathbf{D}(\tilde{X})=\left\langle\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3} \otimes \omega_{\tilde{X}}, \tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}, \tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2}\right\rangle \quad \text { and } \quad \mathbf{D}(\tilde{X})=\left\langle\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{2} \otimes \omega_{X}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{3} \otimes \omega_{\tilde{X}}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{1}\right\rangle
$$

obtained from (4) by mutations. Since $\omega_{\tilde{X}} \cong \pi^{*} \omega_{X}$ and $\omega_{X}$ is a line bundle on $X$, we have

$$
\pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i} \otimes \omega_{\tilde{X}}\right)=\pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}\right) \otimes \omega_{X}=\mathcal{A}_{i} \otimes \omega_{X}
$$

hence the arguments of this subsection also prove semiorthogonal decompositions

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(X)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{3} \otimes \omega_{X}, \mathcal{A}_{1}, \mathcal{A}_{2}\right\rangle \quad \text { and } \quad \mathbf{D}(X)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{2} \otimes \omega_{X}, \mathcal{A}_{3} \otimes \omega_{X}, \mathcal{A}_{1}\right\rangle \tag{18}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since the twist by $\omega_{X}$ is an autoequivalence of $\mathbf{D}(X)$, these decompositions together with (12) show that each $\mathcal{A}_{i}$ is admissible. Indeed, (up to a twist) each $\mathcal{A}_{i}$ appears in one of the three decompositions on the left, and in one on the right, hence it is both left and right admissible.

Proof of Theorem 3.5 The semiorthogonal decomposition (12) is constructed in Proposition 3.9. The equality $\mathcal{A}_{i}=\pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}\right)$, which implies uniqueness of the decomposition, and finiteness of cohomological amplitude of the projection functors $\alpha_{i}$ are also proved there. Admissibility of $\mathcal{A}_{i}$ is proved in Lemma 3.12. The structure of the components $\mathcal{A}_{i}$ is described in Proposition 3.11. The required semiorthogonal decomposition of $\mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}(X)$ is obtained by [25, Proposition 4.1] and the embedding $\pi^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{i}^{\text {perf }}\right) \subset \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}$ is evident from the definition of the categories $\mathcal{A}_{i}$ (see Propositions 3.8 and 3.9).

For further convenience, we would like to rewrite the semiorthogonal decomposition (12) geometrically.

Corollary 3.13. For every sextic du Val del Pezzo surface $X$ over an algebraically closed field k there are zero-dimensional Gorenstein schemes $Z_{1}, Z_{2}, Z_{3}$ of lengths 1,3 , and 2 respectively, such that $\mathcal{A}_{i} \cong \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{i}\right)$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(X)=\left\langle\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{1}\right), \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{2}\right), \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{3}\right)\right\rangle \tag{19}
\end{equation*}
$$

The scheme structure of $Z_{i}$ depends on the type of $X$ as follows:

| Type of $X$ | $Z_{1}$ | $Z_{2}$ | $Z_{3}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k}) \sqcup \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k}) \sqcup \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k}) \sqcup \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ |
| 1 | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k}) \sqcup \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k}) \sqcup \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right)$ |
| 2 | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right) \sqcup \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k}) \sqcup \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ |
| 3 | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right) \sqcup \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right)$ |
| 4 | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{3}\right)$ | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k}) \sqcup \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ |
| 5 | $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ | $\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{3}\right)$ | $\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{2}\right)$ |

Since $X$ is Gorenstein, we can produce yet another semiorthogonal decomposition by dualization. Recall that $\mathscr{F}^{\vee}$ denotes the derived dual of $\mathscr{F}$, see Section 2.3.

Proposition 3.14. If $X$ is a sextic del Pezzo surface over an algebraically closed field, there is a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(X)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{3}^{\vee}, \mathcal{A}_{2}^{\vee}, \mathcal{A}_{1}^{\vee}\right\rangle \tag{20}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\mathcal{A}_{i}^{\vee}:=\left\{\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}(X) \mid \mathscr{F}^{\vee} \in \mathcal{A}_{i}\right\} \cong \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{i}\right),
$$

and $\mathcal{A}_{i}$ are the components of (12). Moreover, this semiorthogonal decomposition is right mutation-dual to (12), that is, $\mathcal{A}_{1}^{\vee}=\mathcal{A}_{1}, \mathcal{A}_{2}^{\vee}=\mathbb{L}_{\mathcal{A}_{1}}\left(\mathcal{A}_{2}\right)$ and $\mathcal{A}_{3}^{\vee}=\mathbb{L}_{\mathcal{A}_{1}}\left(\mathbb{L}_{\mathcal{A}_{2}}\left(\mathcal{A}_{3}\right)\right)$.

Proof. As we discussed in Section 2.3, the functor $\mathscr{F} \mapsto \mathscr{F}^{\vee}$ is an equivalence $\mathbf{D}(X)^{\text {opp }} \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(X)$ (since $X$ is Gorenstein). When applied to the semiorthogonal decomposition of Corollary 3.13, it gives (20) with $\mathcal{A}_{i}^{\vee} \cong \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{i}\right)^{\text {opp }}$. Since $Z_{1}, Z_{2}$, and $Z_{3}$ are themselves Gorenstein, we have $\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{i}\right)^{\text {opp }} \cong \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{i}\right)$.

Finally, let us prove mutation-duality of (20) and (12). It follows from (14) that $\mathbb{L}_{\mathcal{A}_{i}} \circ \pi_{*} \cong \pi_{*} \circ \mathbb{L}_{\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}}$ and $\mathbb{L}_{\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{i}} \circ \pi^{*} \cong \pi^{*} \circ \mathbb{L}_{\mathcal{A}_{i}}$. So, the required result follows easily from Lemma 3.2.

### 3.3 Generators of the components

In this section we construct generators of the subcategories $\mathcal{A}_{2}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{3}$ of $\mathbf{D}(X)$ and describe the equivalences $\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{2}\right) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathcal{A}_{2}$ and $\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{3}\right) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathcal{A}_{3}$ of Corollary 3.13 as FourierMukai functors.

We will use the following lemma.

Lemma 3.15. Let $Z=\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$. For any scheme $Y$ we have an equivalence

$$
\operatorname{coh}(Y \times Z) \cong \operatorname{coh}\left(Y, \mathscr{O}_{Y}[t] / t^{m}\right)
$$

where the right-hand side is the category of coherent sheaves $\mathscr{F}$ on $Y$ with an operator $t: \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \mathscr{F}$ such that $t^{m}=0$. An object $(\mathscr{F}, t) \in \operatorname{coh}\left(Y, \mathscr{O}_{Y}[t] / t^{m}\right)$ considered as a sheaf on $Y \times Z$ is flat over $Z$ if and only if all the maps in the next chain of epimorphisms

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{F} /(t \mathscr{F}) \xrightarrow{t}>(t \mathscr{F}) /\left(t^{2} \mathscr{F}\right) \xrightarrow{t} \ldots \xrightarrow{t}\left(t^{m-1} \mathscr{F}\right) /\left(t^{m} \mathscr{F}\right) \tag{21}
\end{equation*}
$$

are isomorphisms.

Proof. The 1st part follows immediately from an identification $Y \times Z=\operatorname{Spec}_{Y}\left(\mathscr{O}_{Y}[t] / t^{m}\right)$. To verify flatness, we should compute the derived pullback functors for the embedding $Y \rightarrow Y \times Z$ corresponding to the unique closed point of $Z$. Using the standard resolution

$$
\ldots \xrightarrow{t^{m-1}} \mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m} \xrightarrow{t} \mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m} \xrightarrow{t^{m-1}} \mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m} \xrightarrow{t} \mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m} \longrightarrow \mathrm{k} \rightarrow 0
$$

we see that $(\mathscr{F}, t)$ is flat over $Z$ if and only if the complex

$$
\ldots \xrightarrow{t^{m-1}} \mathscr{F} \xrightarrow{t} \mathscr{F} \xrightarrow{t^{m-1}} \mathscr{F} \xrightarrow{t} \mathscr{F} \xrightarrow{t^{m-1}} \ldots
$$

is exact. This means that $\operatorname{Ker}(\mathscr{F} \xrightarrow{t} \mathscr{F})=t^{m-1} \mathscr{F}$ and $\operatorname{Ker}\left(\mathscr{F} \xrightarrow{t^{m-1}} \mathscr{F}\right)=t \mathscr{F}$. The 2nd equality implies that the composition of all maps in (21) is an isomorphism, hence so is each of them. On the other hand, if all the maps in (21) are isomorphisms then both equalities above easily follow. This proves the required criterion of flatness.

In what follows for a connected component $Z$ of $Z_{d}$ we denote by $\gamma_{Z}$ the embedding functor (constructed in Proposition 3.10)

$$
\gamma_{Z}: \mathbf{D}(Z) \hookrightarrow \mathbf{D}(X) .
$$

By definition (16) we have $\gamma_{Z}=\pi_{*} \circ \tilde{\gamma}_{Z} \circ \pi_{m}^{*}$, where $\pi_{m}^{*}: \mathbf{D}^{-}(Z) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)$ is the categorical resolution of the scheme $Z=\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$ described in (A.6), and $\tilde{\gamma}_{Z}: \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})$ is
the embedding of Proposition 3.3. Then

$$
\gamma_{Z_{2}}=\bigoplus_{Z \subset Z_{2}} \gamma_{Z} \quad \text { and } \quad \gamma_{Z_{3}}=\bigoplus_{Z \subset Z_{3}} \gamma_{Z}
$$

(Proposition 3.11) with the sum over all connected components in both cases.
In the next lemma we describe the images in $\mathbf{D}(X)$ of the structure sheaves of points of the schemes $Z_{d}$ under their embeddings $\gamma_{Z_{d}}$. We use the convention of Section 2.1 on numbering the blowup centers.

Lemma 3.16. (1) If $z$ is the unique closed k-point of $Z_{1}$ then $\gamma_{Z_{1}}\left(\mathscr{O}_{z}\right) \cong \mathscr{O}_{X} \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}$.
(2) Let $z \in Z_{2}$ be a closed k-point and let $\mathscr{E}_{z}:=\gamma_{Z_{2}}\left(\mathscr{O}_{z}\right) \in \mathbf{D}(X)$ be the corresponding object. Then
(a) if the component of $Z_{2}$ containing $z$ is reduced and corresponds to the $i$-th blowup center, then

$$
\mathscr{E}_{z} \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{i}\right) ;
$$

(b) if the component of $Z_{2}$ containing $z$ has length 2 then

$$
\mathscr{E}_{Z} \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right) \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right) ;
$$

(c) if the component of $Z_{2}$ containing $z$ has length 3 , then

$$
\mathscr{E}_{z} \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right) \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right) \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right) .
$$

(3)Let $z \in Z_{3}$ be a closed k-point and let $\mathscr{E}_{z}:=\gamma_{Z_{3}}\left(\mathscr{O}_{z}\right) \in \mathbf{D}(X)$ be the corresponding object. Then
(a) if the component of $Z_{3}$ containing $z$ is reduced then

$$
\mathscr{E}_{Z} \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h) \quad \text { or } \quad \mathscr{E}_{z} \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right) ;
$$

(b) if the component of $Z_{3}$ containing $z$ has length 2 then

$$
\mathscr{E}_{z} \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h) \cong \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)
$$

In all these cases, $\mathscr{E}_{z}$ is a globally generated sheaf, and if $z \in Z_{d}$ then

$$
\operatorname{dim} H^{0}\left(X, \mathscr{E}_{Z}\right)=d \quad \text { and } \quad H^{i}\left(X, \mathscr{E}_{z}\right)=0 \quad \text { for } i \neq 0
$$

Proof. The statements (1), (2), and (3) follow directly from the 1 st commutative diagram in (17), isomorphism $\pi_{m *}\left(S_{0}\right) \cong \mathscr{O}_{z}$ proved in Proposition A.5, and the fact that the simple module $S_{0}$ coincides with the standard exceptional module $E_{0}$ (see (A.4)), so that by Proposition 3.3 the functor $\tilde{\gamma}$ takes it to one of the line bundles in (5). Going over the possible cases gives for $\mathscr{E}_{Z}$ the 1st isomorphisms. The other isomorphisms of sheaves in case of non-reduced components follow from exact sequences (9), (10), and (11), respectively.

In cases (1), (2a), and (3a) the global generation is easy (the corresponding sheaves are already globally generated on $\tilde{X}$; extending their evaluation homomorphisms to exact sequences and pushing them forward to $X$ it is easy to see that their pushforwards are also globally generated). In cases (2b), (2c), and (3b) the same argument shows that $\pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right), \pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right)$ and $\pi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h)$ are globally generated, and for the remaining two sheaves we can use the corresponding isomorphisms.

The cohomology computation reduces to a computation on $\tilde{X}$, which is straightforward.

Next we determine the images

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{E}_{Z}:=\gamma_{Z}\left(\mathscr{O}_{Z}\right) \in \mathbf{D}(X) \quad \text { and } \quad \widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z}:=\pi^{*}\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z}\right) \in \mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X}) \tag{22}
\end{equation*}
$$

of the structure sheaves of connected components of $Z_{d}$. We denote by $\ell(Z)$ the length of $Z$.

Proposition 3.17. Both $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}$ and $\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z}$ are vector bundles of rank $\ell(Z)$ on $X$ and $\widetilde{X}$ respectively, and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{E}_{Z} \cong \pi_{*}\left(\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z}\right) \tag{23}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}$ is an iterated extension of the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{Z}$, where $z$ is the closed point of $Z$. In particular, the bundle $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}$ is globally generated with $\operatorname{dim} H^{0}\left(X, \mathfrak{E}_{Z}\right)=d \ell(Z)$ and $H^{i}\left(X, \mathfrak{E}_{Z}\right)=0$ for $i \neq 0$.

Proof. First, by commutativity of (17) we have $\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z} \cong \tilde{\gamma}_{Z}\left(\pi_{m}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{Z}\right)\right)$. Furthermore, $\pi_{m}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{Z}\right) \cong P_{0}$, the principal projective module, see (A.6), so that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z} \cong \tilde{\gamma}_{Z}\left(P_{0}\right) \tag{24}
\end{equation*}
$$

By (A3) the module $P_{0}$ is an iterated extension of the standard exceptional modules $E_{i}$; hence, $\tilde{\gamma}_{Z}\left(P_{0}\right)$ is an iterated extension of $\tilde{\gamma}_{Z}\left(E_{i}\right)$, and as it is explained in the proof of Proposition 3.3 these are line bundles on $\widetilde{X}$. More precisely, if $Z$ is reduced, then

$$
\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z} \cong \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{i}\right) \quad \text { for some } i, \quad \text { or } \quad \widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z} \cong \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h), \quad \text { or } \quad \widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z} \cong \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right),
$$

depending on whether $Z$ is a component of $Z_{2}$ or of $Z_{3}$. Furthermore, if $Z$ has length 2 then we have exact sequences

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right) \rightarrow \widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right) \rightarrow 0 \tag{25}
\end{equation*}
$$

when $Z$ is a component of $Z_{2}$, or

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right) \rightarrow \widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{z} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h) \rightarrow 0 \tag{26}
\end{equation*}
$$

when $Z$ is a component of $Z_{3}$. Finally, if $Z$ has length 3 we have two exact sequences

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{3}\right) \rightarrow \widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{z} \rightarrow \widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{z}^{\prime} \rightarrow 0, \quad 0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{2}\right) \rightarrow \widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{z}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{1}\right) \rightarrow 0 . \tag{27}
\end{equation*}
$$

In all cases $\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z}$ is evidently a vector bundle of rank $\ell(Z)$, and since $\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z} \cong \pi^{*} \mathfrak{E}_{Z}$, it follows that $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}$ is also a vector bundle of the same rank $\ell(Z)$. Finally, since $Z \cong \operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$, the sheaf $\mathscr{O}_{Z}$ is an iterated extension of the sheaf $\mathscr{O}_{z}$, where $z$ is the closed point of $Z$; hence, $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}=\gamma_{Z}\left(\mathscr{O}_{Z}\right)$ is an iterated extension of the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{Z}=\gamma_{Z}\left(\mathscr{O}_{Z}\right)$. Now the last part of Lemma 3.16 implies the last part of the proposition.

The vector bundles constructed above allow to present the equivalence of $\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d}\right)$ and $\mathcal{A}_{d} \subset \mathbf{D}(X)$ as a Fourier-Mukai functor. Set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{1}}:=\mathscr{O}_{X}, \quad \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}:=\bigoplus_{Z \subset Z_{2}} \mathfrak{E}_{Z}, \quad \text { and } \quad \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}:=\bigoplus_{Z \subset Z_{3}} \mathfrak{E}_{Z} \tag{28}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the sums are taken over all connected components of $Z_{2}$ and $Z_{3}$, respectively. By Proposition 3.17 these are globally generated vector bundles on $X$ of ranks 1, 3, and 2 respectively. We denote by $p_{X}: X \times Z_{d} \rightarrow X$ the natural projection.

Proposition 3.18. For each $d \in\{1,2,3\}$ there is a sheaf

$$
\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}} \in \operatorname{coh}\left(X \times Z_{d}\right)
$$

flat over $Z_{d}$, such that $p_{X *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}} \cong \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{d}}$, and the equivalence $\gamma_{Z_{d}}: \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{d} \subset \mathbf{D}(X)$ of Corollary 3.13 can be written as

$$
\gamma_{z_{d}} \cong \Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{d}}: \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(X),
$$

where $\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}}$ is the Fourier-Mukai functor with kernel $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}$. Moreover, the equivalence $\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d}\right) \cong \mathcal{A}_{d}^{\vee} \subset \mathbf{D}(X)$ of Proposition 3.14 is given by the Fourier-Mukai $\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}^{\vee}}$ with kernel $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}$.

Proof. Let $Z \cong \operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right) \subset Z_{d}$ be a connected component. We apply Lemma 3.15 to construct a sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{Z}$ on $X \times Z$ such that $\mathfrak{E}_{Z} \cong p_{X *} \mathscr{E}_{Z}$. For this, first, note that the filtration on $\mathscr{O}_{Z}$ induced by the natural action of the ring $\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}$ has quotients isomorphic to $\mathscr{O}_{z}$, where $z$ is the closed point of $Z$; hence, the induced filtration on $\mathfrak{E}_{Z} \cong \gamma_{Z}\left(\mathscr{O}_{Z}\right)$ has quotients isomorphic to $\gamma\left(\mathscr{O}_{z}\right)=\mathscr{E}_{Z}$, that is,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(t^{i} \mathfrak{E}_{Z}\right) /\left(t^{i+1} \mathfrak{E}_{Z}\right) \cong \mathscr{E}_{Z} \tag{29}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is clear that the epimorphisms between these quotients induced by $t$ have to be isomorphisms; hence, the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{Z}$ associated with $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}$ is flat over $Z$ by Lemma 3.15.

Next, we define $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}$ as the sum $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}:=\bigoplus \mathscr{E}_{Z}$ over connected components $Z \subset Z_{d}$. Then the 1st part of the proposition holds. It remains to show that the functors $\gamma_{Z_{d}}$ are Fourier-Mukai.

The functor $\tilde{\gamma}_{Z}: \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})$ by construction (which is explained in Proposition 3.3 and is based on Proposition A.3) is a Fourier-Mukai functor. By (16) the functor $\gamma_{Z}: \mathbf{D}(Z) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(X)$ is also a Fourier-Mukai functor. Since the scheme $Z$ is affine, the kernel object defining the functor $\gamma_{Z}$ can be identified with the sheaf $\gamma_{Z}\left(\mathscr{O}_{Z}\right) \cong \mathfrak{E}_{Z} \in \mathbf{D}(X)$ with its natural module structure over $\mathrm{k}[Z]=\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}$, which corresponds to the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{Z}$ by its definition above.

The last claim follows from this by dualization (note that Grothendieck duality implies that the equivalence of Lemma 3.15 is compatible with dualization, since the dualizing complex of $Z$ is trivial).

Corollary 3.19. The components $\mathcal{A}_{2}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{3}$ of $\mathbf{D}(X)$ are compactly generated by the bundles $\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}$ and $\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}$, respectively. In particular, we have equalities $\mathcal{A}_{2}={ }^{\perp} \mathscr{O}_{X} \cap \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}^{\perp}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{3}={ }^{\perp} \mathscr{O}_{X} \cap{ }^{\perp} \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}$.

Proof. Indeed, the derived category of an affine scheme $Z_{d}$ is compactly generated by its structure sheaf $\mathscr{O}_{z_{d}}$. Therefore, the component $\mathcal{A}_{d}$ of $\mathbf{D}(X)$ is compactly generated by the bundle $\mathfrak{E}_{z_{d}}=\gamma_{Z_{d}}\left(\mathscr{O}_{z_{d}}\right)$. For the 2nd claim use (12).

As we will see in the next section, for verification of the orthogonality the following numerical result is useful. Denote

$$
\chi(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{G})=\sum(-1)^{i} \operatorname{dim} \operatorname{Ext}^{i}(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{G}) \quad \text { and } \quad r(\mathscr{F})=\sum(-1)^{i} \operatorname{rk}\left(\mathscr{H}^{i}(\mathscr{F})\right)
$$

(assuming the sums are actually finite). Note that $r(\mathscr{F})=\chi\left(\mathscr{O}_{P}, \mathscr{F}\right)$ for any smooth point $P$ of $X$.

Lemma 3.20. For any $\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}(X)$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \chi\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}, \mathscr{F}\right)=2 \chi\left(\mathscr{O}_{X}, \mathscr{F}\right)+\chi\left(\mathscr{O}_{X}, \mathscr{F}\left(K_{X}\right)\right)-3 r(\mathscr{F}), \\
& \chi\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}, \mathscr{F}\right)=\chi\left(\mathscr{O}_{X}, \mathscr{F}\right)+\chi\left(\mathscr{O}_{X}, \mathscr{F}\left(K_{X}\right)\right)-2 r(\mathscr{F}) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. By Corollary 2.5 we can write $\mathscr{F}=\pi_{*} \tilde{\mathscr{F}}$ for some $\tilde{\mathscr{F}} \in \mathbf{D}(\widetilde{X})$; hence, by adjunction

$$
\chi\left(\mathfrak{E}_{z_{d}}, \mathscr{F}\right)=\chi\left(\mathfrak{E}_{z_{d}}, \pi_{*} \tilde{\mathscr{F}}\right)=\chi\left(\pi^{*} \mathfrak{E}_{z_{d}}, \tilde{\mathscr{F}}\right)=\chi\left(\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{z_{d}}, \tilde{\mathscr{F}}\right) .
$$

As it is explained in Proposition 3.17 the bundle $\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z_{2}}$ is an extension (possibly trivial) of the line bundles $\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{i}\right)$ for $i=1,2,3$; hence,
$\operatorname{ch}\left(\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z_{2}}\right)=\sum \operatorname{ch}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{i}\right)\right)=3+\left(3 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)=3-K_{\widetilde{X}}=2 \operatorname{ch}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\right)+\operatorname{ch}\left(\omega_{\widetilde{X}}^{-1}\right)-3 \operatorname{ch}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{P}}\right)$,
where $\widetilde{P}$ is a general point on $\widetilde{X}$. Therefore, by Riemann-Roch and adjunction we have
$\chi\left(\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z_{2}}, \tilde{\mathscr{F}}\right)=2 \chi\left(\mathscr{O}_{\tilde{X}}, \tilde{\mathscr{F}}\right)+\chi\left(\omega_{\tilde{X}}^{-1}, \tilde{\mathscr{F}}\right)-3 \chi\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{P}}, \tilde{\mathscr{F}}\right)=2 \chi\left(\mathscr{O}_{X}, \mathscr{F}\right)+\chi\left(\omega_{X}^{-1}, \mathscr{F}\right)-3 \chi\left(\mathscr{O}_{\pi(\widetilde{P})}, \mathscr{F}\right)$,
which gives the 1st equality. Similarly, for $\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z_{3}}$ we have

$$
\operatorname{ch}\left(\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z_{3}}\right)=\operatorname{ch}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h)\right)+\operatorname{ch}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)\right)=\operatorname{ch}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\right)+\operatorname{ch}\left(\omega_{\widetilde{X}}^{-1}\right)-2 \operatorname{ch}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{P}}\right),
$$

and using Riemann-Roch and adjunction in the same way as before, we finish the proof.

Denote by $p_{2}: X \times Z_{2} \rightarrow Z_{2}, p_{3}: X \times Z_{3} \rightarrow Z_{3}$, and $p_{23}: X \times Z_{2} \times Z_{3} \rightarrow Z_{2} \times Z_{3}$ the natural projections. Similarly, consider the projections $p_{X 2}: X \times Z_{2} \times Z_{3} \rightarrow X \times Z_{2}$ and $p_{X 3}: X \times Z_{2} \times Z_{3} \rightarrow X \times Z_{3}$.

Lemma 3.21. The pushforwards $p_{2 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}$ and $p_{3 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}$ are vector bundles on $Z_{2}$ and $Z_{3}$ of rank 2 and 3, respectively. Similarly, the pushforward $p_{23 *}\left(p_{X 2}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}^{\vee} \otimes p_{X 3}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)$ is a line bundle on $Z_{2} \times Z_{3}$.

Proof. Let $Z \cong \operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$ be a connected component of $Z_{d}$ with $d \in\{2,3\}$ with closed point $z$. Consider the fiber square


The pushforward to $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ of $p_{Z *} \mathscr{E}_{Z}$ equals the pushforward of $p_{X *}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z}\right) \cong \mathfrak{E}_{Z}$, that is, $H^{\bullet}\left(X, \mathfrak{E}_{Z}\right)$ with its natural $\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}$-module structure. So, by Lemma 3.15 to check that $p_{Z *} \mathscr{E}_{Z}$ is a vector bundle it is enough to show that the natural epimorphisms between the quotient spaces $\left(t^{i} H^{0}\left(X, \mathfrak{E}_{Z}\right)\right) /\left(t^{i+1} H^{0}\left(X, \mathfrak{E}_{Z}\right)\right)$ are isomorphisms (the other cohomology groups of $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}$ vanish by Proposition 3.17). By (29) all these quotients are isomorphic to $H^{0}\left(X, \mathscr{E}_{z}\right)$, hence $d$-dimensional by Lemma 3.16, hence the epimorphisms $t$ between them are isomorphisms. This proves that $p_{Z *} \mathscr{E}_{Z}$ is locally free of rank $d$ on $Z$.

For the 2nd statement, let $Z \subset Z_{2}$ and $Z^{\prime} \subset Z_{3}$ be connected components, $Z \cong \operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$, and $Z^{\prime} \cong \operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}\left[t^{\prime}\right] /\left(t^{\prime}\right)^{m^{\prime}}\right)$. Under an analog of Lemma 3.15 the sheaf $p_{23 *}\left(p_{X 2}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}^{\vee} \otimes p_{X 3}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)$ corresponds to the vector space $H^{\bullet}\left(X, \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}^{\vee} \otimes \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)$ with its natural bifiltration. So, we have to check that the operators $t$ and $t^{\prime}$ induce isomorphisms between the quotients of this bifiltration. Since

$$
H^{\bullet}\left(X, \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}^{\vee} \otimes \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}\right) \cong \operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}, \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}\right) \cong \operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\pi^{*} \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}, \pi^{*} \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}\right) \cong \operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z_{2}}, \widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z_{3}}\right)
$$

and the bifiltration is induced by the defining exact sequences (25), (27), and (26) of $\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z}$ and $\widetilde{\mathfrak{E}}_{Z^{\prime}}$, it is enough to compute Ext-spaces between the corresponding line bundles on $\widetilde{X}$. A direct computation gives

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{i}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}(h)\right) & \cong H^{\bullet}\left(\widetilde{X}, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(e_{i}\right)\right) \\
\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{i}\right), \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(2 h-e_{1}-e_{2}-e_{3}\right)\right) & \cong H^{\bullet}\left(\widetilde{X}, \mathscr{O}_{\widetilde{X}}\left(h-e_{j}-e_{k}\right)\right)=\mathrm{k} ;
\end{array}
$$

therefore, the epimorphisms $t$ and $t^{\prime}$ between them are isomorphisms, and the sheaf $p_{23 *}\left(p_{X 2}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}^{\vee} \otimes p_{X 3}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)$ is locally free of rank 1 on $Z \times Z^{\prime}$.

Summing up over all connected components completes the proof of the lemma.

Remark 3.22. The above lemma can be interpreted as a computation of the gluing bimodules (cf. [27, Section 2.2]) between the components of (12). It says that $\mathbf{D}(X)$ is the gluing of $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{k}), \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{2}\right)$, and $\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{3}\right)$ with the gluing bimodules being $\mathrm{k}\left[Z_{2}\right]^{\oplus 2}, \mathrm{k}\left[Z_{2} \times Z_{3}\right]$, and $\mathrm{k}\left[Z_{3}\right]^{\oplus 3}$.

## 4 Moduli Spaces Interpretation

In this section we provide a modular interpretation for the finite length schemes $Z_{2}$ and $Z_{3}$ that appeared in the semiorthogonal decomposition (19) of $\mathbf{D}(X)$ and for the Fourier-Mukai kernels $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}$ and $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}$ of Proposition 3.18. This interpretation is essential for the description of the derived category of a family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces in Section 5.

All through this section $X$ is a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface (as defined in Definition 2.1) over an algebraically closed field $k$, and we use freely the notation introduced in Section 2.1.

### 4.1 Moduli of rank 1 sheaves

For a sheaf $\mathscr{F}$ on $X$ we denote by

$$
h_{\mathscr{F}}(t):=\chi\left(\mathscr{F}\left(-t K_{X}\right)\right) \in \mathbb{Z}[t],
$$

the Hilbert polynomial of $\mathscr{F}$ with respect to the anticanonical polarization of $X$. This is a quadratic polynomial with the leading coefficient equal to $r(\mathscr{F}) \cdot K_{X}^{2} / 2=3 r(\mathscr{F})$. Note that

$$
\begin{equation*}
h_{\mathscr{O}_{X}}(t)=3 t(t+1)+1 \tag{30}
\end{equation*}
$$

For each $d \in \mathbb{Z}$ we consider the polynomial

$$
\begin{equation*}
h_{d}(t):=(3 t+d)(t+1) \in \mathbb{Z}[t] . \tag{31}
\end{equation*}
$$

An elementary verification shows

$$
\begin{equation*}
h_{4}(t)>h_{3}(t)>h_{2}(t)>h_{\mathscr{O}_{X}}(t)>h_{4}(t-1)>h_{3}(t-1)>h_{2}(t-1) \quad \text { for all } t \gg 0 . \tag{32}
\end{equation*}
$$

Below we will be interested in semistable sheaves on $X$ with Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}(t)$.
Lemma 4.1. A sheaf $\mathscr{F}$ on $X$ with Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}(t)$ is Gieseker semistable if and only if it is Gieseker stable and if and only if it is torsion-free.

Proof. As we observed above, the leading monomial of $h_{d}(\mathscr{F})$ being $3 t^{2}$ means that $r(\mathscr{F})=1$. Therefore, such a sheaf $\mathscr{F}$ could (and will) be destabilized only by a subsheaf of rank 0 , that is, by a torsion sheaf. Thus, $\mathscr{F}$ is (semi)stable if and only if it is torsion-free.

Recall the sheaves $\mathscr{E}_{Z}, \mathfrak{E}_{Z}$, and $\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{d}}$ on $X$ introduced in Lemma 3.16, (22), and (28), respectively.

Lemma 4.2. Let $d \in\{2,3\}$. For any closed point $z \in Z_{d}$ the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{z}$ is stable with $h_{\mathscr{E}_{z}}(t)=h_{d}(t)$. Its derived dual $\mathscr{E}_{Z}$ is a stable sheaf with $h_{\mathscr{E}_{z}}(t)=h_{d}(-t-1)=h_{6-d}(t-1)$. Furthermore, the sheaf $\mathfrak{E}_{z_{d}}$ is semistable with $h_{\mathfrak{E}_{z_{d}}}=\ell\left(Z_{d}\right) h_{d}$.

Proof. As we already mentioned, $r\left(\mathscr{E}_{z}\right)=1$ implies the leading monomial of $h_{\mathscr{E}_{z}}$ equals $3 t^{2}$. So, to show an equality of polynomials $h_{\mathscr{E}_{z}}=h_{d}$ it is enough to check that they take the same values at points $t=0$ and $t=-1$. In other words, we have to check that

$$
\chi\left(X, \mathscr{E}_{Z}\right)=h_{d}(0)=d \quad \text { and } \quad \chi\left(X, \mathscr{E}_{Z} \otimes \omega_{X}\right)=h_{d}(-1)=0
$$

The 1st is proved in Lemma 3.16, and the 2nd follows from $\mathscr{E}_{z} \in \mathcal{A}_{d}$ and semiorthogonal decompositions (18).

The sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{Z}$ is torsion-free since by Lemma 3.16 it is the direct image of a line bundle under a dominant map $\pi$; hence, is stable by Lemma 4.1. Furthermore, it follows from Proposition 3.17 that $\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{d}}$ is semistable with the same reduced Hilbert polynomial.

To show that $\mathscr{E}_{Z}^{V}$ is a sheaf, consider the connected component $Z$ of $Z_{d}$ containing $Z$ and note that the sheaf $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}$ is filtered by $\mathscr{E}_{Z}$; hence, $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}^{\vee}$ is filtered by $\mathscr{E}_{Z}^{\vee}$. But $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}$ is locally free by Proposition 3.17 , hence $\mathfrak{E}_{Z}^{\vee}$ is a sheaf, hence $\mathscr{E}_{Z}^{\vee}$ is a sheaf as well. Stability of $\mathscr{E}_{Z}^{V}$ is proved in the same way as that of $\mathscr{E}_{Z}$ and the fact that its Hilbert polynomial equals $h_{d}(-t-1)$ follows easily from Serre duality (Proposition 2.6).

Denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{M}_{d}(X):=\mathscr{M}_{X,-K_{X}}\left(h_{d}\right) \tag{33}
\end{equation*}
$$

the moduli space of Gieseker semistable sheaves on $X$ with Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}(t)$ (with respect to the anticanonical polarization of $X$ ). We aim at description of these moduli spaces for $d \in\{2,3,4\}$.

We start by describing their closed points.

Lemma 4.3. Let $\mathscr{F}$ be a torsion-free sheaf on $X$ whose Hilbert polynomial is $h_{d}(t)$ with $d \in\{2,3,4\}$.
(i) If $d \in\{2,3\}$ there is a unique closed point $z \in Z_{d}$ such that $\mathscr{F} \cong \mathscr{E}_{Z}$.
(ii) If $d \in\{3,4\}$ there is a unique closed point $z \in Z_{6-d}$ such that $\mathscr{F} \cong \mathscr{E}_{Z}^{\vee} \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}$.

Proof. First, assume $d=2$. Let us show that $\mathscr{F} \in \mathcal{A}_{2}$. By Corollary 3.19 for this we should check that $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right)=\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}, \mathscr{F}\right)=0$. By Lemma 4.1 the sheaf $\mathscr{F}$ is stable. By Lemma 4.2 and (32), we have $\frac{1}{\ell\left(Z_{3}\right)} h_{\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}}(t)>h_{\mathscr{F}}(t)>h_{\mathscr{O}_{X}}(t)$; hence, by semistability

$$
\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}, \mathscr{F}\right)=\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right)=0 .
$$

Similarly, $\frac{1}{\ell\left(Z_{3}\right)} h_{\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}}(t-1)<h_{\mathscr{F}}(t)<h_{\mathscr{O}_{X}}(t+1)$; hence,

$$
\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathscr{F}, \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}\left(K_{X}\right)\right)=\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathscr{O}_{X}\left(-K_{X}\right), \mathscr{F}\right)=0
$$

By Serre duality on $X$ (note that $\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}$ is locally free and use Proposition 2.6) we deduce

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{2}\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}, \mathscr{F}\right)=\operatorname{Ext}^{2}\left(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right)=0
$$

Since (again by Serre duality and local freeness of $\mathscr{O}_{X}$ and $\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}$ ) we can have nontrivial $\operatorname{Ext}^{p}\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}, \mathscr{F}\right)$ and $\operatorname{Ext}^{p}\left(\mathscr{F}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right)$ only for $p \in\{0,1,2\}$, it remains to check that

$$
\chi\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{3}}, \mathscr{F}\right)=\chi\left(X, \mathscr{F}\left(K_{X}\right)\right)=0 .
$$

The 2nd equality here just follows from $h_{\mathscr{F}}(-1)=h_{2}(-1)=0$, and the 1 st follows from Lemma 3.20 and $h_{2}(0)+h_{2}(-1)-2=0$.

Thus, we have shown that $\mathscr{F} \in \mathcal{A}_{2} \cong \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{2}\right)$. Since $Z_{2}$ is a zero-dimensional scheme, any object in $\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{2}\right)$ is isomorphic to an iterated extension of shifts of structure sheaves of closed points in $Z_{2}$. By Lemma 3.16 these sheaves correspond to sheaves $\mathscr{E}_{Z} \in \mathcal{A}_{2}$; hence, $\mathscr{F}$ is an extension of shifts of those. Since $\mathscr{F}$ is a pure sheaf of rank equal to 1 , we conclude that $\mathscr{F} \cong \mathscr{E}_{z}$ for a closed point $z \in Z_{2}$.

The case $d=3$ is treated similarly. The same argument with $\mathcal{A}_{2}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{3}$ replaced by $\mathcal{A}_{2}^{\vee} \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{3}^{\vee} \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}$ and (12) replaced by a twist of (20) proves part (ii).

Below we consider families of objects parameterized by a scheme $S$. Let $p_{S}: M \rightarrow S$ be a morphism of schemes. For each geometric point $s \in S$ we denote by $M_{s}$ the schemetheoretic fiber of $M$ over $s$ and by $i_{M_{s}}: M_{s} \hookrightarrow M$ its embedding. The embedding $s \hookrightarrow S$ is denoted simply by $i_{s}$.

Lemma 4.4. Assume $\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}^{-}(M)$ and $M$ is proper over $S$, and in (ii) and (iii) that $M$ is flat over $S$.
(i) If $i_{M_{s}}^{*}(\mathscr{F}) \in \mathbf{D}^{\leq p_{0}}\left(M_{s}\right)$ for some integer $p_{0}$ and all geometric points $s \in S$, then $\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}^{\leq p_{0}}(M)$. In particular, if $i_{M_{s}}^{*}(\mathscr{F})=0$ for all geometric points $s \in S$, then $\mathscr{F}=0$.
(ii) If for all geometric points $s \in S$ the pullback $i_{M_{s}}^{*}(\mathscr{F})$ is a pure sheaf such that $H^{k}\left(M_{s^{\prime}}, i_{M_{s}}^{*} \mathscr{F}\right)=0$ for all $k \neq 0$ and $\operatorname{dim} H^{0}\left(M_{s}, i_{M_{s}}^{*} \mathscr{F}\right)=r$ for a constant $r$, then $p_{S *}(\mathscr{F})$ is a vector bundle of rank $r$ on $S$.
(iii) If for any geometric point $s \in S$ there is a point $m \in M_{s}$ such that one has $i_{M_{s}}^{*}(\mathscr{F}) \cong \mathscr{O}_{m}$, then there is a unique section $\varphi: S \rightarrow M$ of the projection $p_{S}$ and a line bundle $\mathscr{L} \in \operatorname{Pic}(S)$ such that $\mathscr{F} \cong \varphi_{*} \mathscr{L}$.

Proof. (i) Let $\mathscr{H}^{k}(\mathscr{F})$ be the top nonzero cohomology sheaf of $\mathscr{F}$; by assumption it is a coherent sheaf on $M$. Let $s \in S$ be a geometric point in the image of the support of $\mathscr{H}^{k}(\mathscr{F})$ under the map $p_{S}: M \rightarrow S$. The spectral sequence

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{q} i_{M_{s}}^{*} \mathscr{H}^{p}(\mathscr{F}) \Rightarrow \mathscr{H}^{p-q}\left(i_{M_{s}}^{*} \mathscr{F}\right) \tag{34}
\end{equation*}
$$

implies that $\mathscr{H}^{k}\left(i_{M_{s}}^{*} \mathscr{F}\right) \cong L_{0} i_{M_{s}}^{*} \mathscr{H}^{k}(\mathscr{F}) \neq 0$; hence, $k \leq p_{0}$.
(ii) Set $\mathscr{G}:=p_{S *}(\mathscr{F})$. By base change we have an isomorphism

$$
H^{\bullet}\left(M_{s}, i_{M_{s}}^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right) \cong i_{s}^{*}(\mathscr{G})
$$

By assumption, the left-hand side is a vector space of dimension $r$ in degree 0 . By ( $i$ ) we have $\mathscr{G} \in \mathbf{D}^{\leq 0}(S)$. Moreover, the spectral sequence (34) with $M=S$ and $\mathscr{F}=\mathscr{G}$

$$
L_{q} i_{s}^{*} \mathscr{H}^{p}(\mathscr{G}) \Rightarrow \mathscr{H}^{p-q}\left(i_{s}^{*}(\mathscr{G})\right) \cong H^{p-q}\left(M_{s}, i_{M_{s}}^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right)
$$

shows that $L_{0} i_{s}^{*} \mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{G}) \cong H^{0}\left(M, i_{M_{s}}^{*} \mathscr{F}\right)$ and $L_{1} i_{s}^{*} \mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{G})=0$. Therefore, by Serre's criterion the sheaf $\mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{G})$ is a vector bundle of rank $r$. Looking again at the spectral sequence,
we see that the canonical map $\mathscr{G} \rightarrow \mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{G})$ induces an isomorphism $i_{s}^{*} \mathscr{G} \rightarrow i_{s}^{*}\left(\mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{G})\right)$ for each $s \in S$; hence, by part (i) we have an isomorphism $\mathscr{G} \cong \mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{G})$. Thus, $p_{S *}(\mathscr{F})=\mathscr{G}$ is a vector bundle of rank $r$.
(iii) By part (i) we have $\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}^{\leq 0}(M)$ and by part (ii) we know that $p_{S *}(\mathscr{F})$ is a line bundle. Denote it by $\mathscr{L}$. Then replacing the object $\mathscr{F}$ by $\mathscr{F} \otimes p_{S}^{*} \mathscr{L}^{-1}$, we may assume that $p_{S *}(\mathscr{F}) \cong \mathscr{O}_{S}$. We have by adjunction a map $\mathscr{O}_{M}=p_{S}^{*} \mathscr{O}_{S} \rightarrow \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{F})$ that restricts to the fiber $M_{s}$ over a geometric point $s \in S$ as the natural map $\mathscr{O}_{M_{s}} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{m}$. Therefore, it is fiberwise surjective; hence, by part (i) applied to its cone it is surjective on $M$. So, $\mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{F}) \cong \mathscr{O}_{\Gamma}$ is the structure sheaf of a closed subscheme $\Gamma \subset M$.

By the assumption for each geometric point $s \in S$ we have $i_{S}^{*} \mathscr{O}_{\Gamma} \cong \mathscr{O}_{m}$. Therefore, the map $\left.p_{S}\right|_{\Gamma}: \Gamma \rightarrow S$ is finite and flat of degree 1 . By (ii) we have $p_{S *} \mathscr{O}_{\Gamma} \cong \mathscr{O}_{S}$, so it follows that the map $\left.p_{S}\right|_{\Gamma}: \Gamma \rightarrow S$ is an isomorphism. Therefore, $\Gamma$ is the image of a section $\varphi: S \rightarrow M$ of the morphism $p_{S}$.

The above argument proves $\mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{F}) \cong \mathscr{O}_{\Gamma} \cong \varphi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{S}$. Restricting the triangle $\tau^{\leq-1} \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \mathscr{H}^{0}(\mathscr{F})$ to an arbitrary fiber $M_{s}$ we deduce that $i_{M_{s}}^{*}\left(\tau^{\leq-1} \mathscr{F}\right)=0$ for any $s \in S$, hence $\tau^{\leq-1} \mathscr{F}=0$ by part (i). Therefore, $\mathscr{F} \cong \varphi_{*} \mathscr{O}_{S}$.

Now we return to a sextic del Pezzo surface $X$ and the moduli spaces $\mathscr{M}_{d}(X)$ defined by (33). Recall the sheaves $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}$ on $X \times Z_{d}$ constructed in Proposition 3.18.

Theorem 4.5. Let $X$ be a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface over an algebraically closed field k. The moduli spaces $\mathscr{M}_{2}(X), \mathscr{M}_{3}(X)$, and $\mathscr{M}_{4}(X)$ are fine moduli spaces. Moreover,
(i) $\mathscr{M}_{2}(X) \cong \mathscr{M}_{4}(X) \cong Z_{2}$ and the sheaves $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}$ and $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}} \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}$ are the corresponding universal families;
(ii) $\mathscr{M}_{3}(X) \cong Z_{3}$ and the sheaves $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}$ and $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}^{\vee} \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}$ are two universal families for this moduli problem.

Proof. Let $S$ be an arbitrary base scheme and $\mathscr{F}$ a coherent sheaf on $X \times S$ flat over $S$ and such that for any geometric point $s \in S$ the restriction $\mathscr{F}_{s}=i_{X \times s}^{*}(\mathscr{F})$ is a semistable (i.e., torsion free) sheaf with Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}(t)$ for $d \in\{2,3\}$. By Lemma 4.3 it follows that

$$
\mathscr{F}_{s} \cong \mathscr{E}_{Z}
$$

for a unique closed point $z \in Z_{d}$.
Consider the semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(X \times S)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{1 S^{\prime}} \mathcal{A}_{2 S^{\prime}} \mathcal{A}_{3 S}\right\rangle=\left\langle\mathbf{D}(S), \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{2} \times S\right), \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{3} \times S\right)\right\rangle, \tag{35}
\end{equation*}
$$

obtained by the base change $S \rightarrow \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ [25, Theorem 5.6] from (19) (the 2nd equality follows from [25, Theorem 6.4] and Proposition 3.18). Since by Proposition 3.18 the embedding functors of (19) are the Fourier-Mukai functors given by the sheaves $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}$, the embedding functors of (35) are given by the pullbacks $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}} \boxtimes \mathscr{O}_{S}$ of $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}$ via the maps $X \times Z_{d} \times S \rightarrow X \times Z_{d}$.

For any $\mathscr{F} \in \mathbf{D}(X \times S)$, a geometric point $s \in S$, and each $d^{\prime} \in\{1,2,3\}$ we have by [25, (11)] an isomorphism

$$
i_{Z_{d^{\prime} \times s}^{*}}^{*}\left(\alpha_{d^{\prime} S}(\mathscr{F})\right) \cong \alpha_{d^{\prime}}\left(i_{X \times s}^{*}(\mathscr{F})\right) \in \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d^{\prime}}\right)
$$

where $\alpha_{d^{\prime}}: \mathbf{D}(X) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d^{\prime}}\right)$ and $\alpha_{d^{\prime} S}: \mathbf{D}(X \times S) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d^{\prime}} \times S\right)$ are the projection functors of the semiorthogonal decompositions (19) and (35), respectively. Using this isomorphism for the sheaf $\mathscr{F}$ we started with, and taking into account Lemma 3.16, we conclude that

$$
i_{Z_{d^{\prime}} \times s}^{*}\left(\alpha_{d^{\prime} S}(\mathscr{F})\right) \cong \alpha_{d^{\prime}}\left(\mathscr{F}_{s}\right) \cong \alpha_{d^{\prime}}\left(\mathscr{E}_{z}\right) \cong \begin{cases}\mathscr{O}_{z}, & \text { if } d^{\prime}=d \\ 0, & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

By Lemma 4.4(i) it follows that $\alpha_{d^{\prime} S}(\mathscr{F})=0$ when $d^{\prime} \neq d$; hence,

$$
\mathscr{F} \cong \Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{d} \boxtimes \mathscr{O}_{S}}\left(\mathscr{F}_{d}\right)
$$

for some object $\mathscr{F}_{d} \in \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d} \times S\right)$. Moreover, the object $\mathscr{F}_{d}$ is such that for any geometric point $s \in S$ we have $i_{Z_{d} \times s}^{*}\left(\mathscr{F}_{d}\right) \cong \mathscr{O}_{z}$ for some closed point $z \in Z_{d}$. By Lemma 4.4(iii) it follows that $\mathscr{F}_{d} \cong \Gamma_{f_{d^{*}}} \mathscr{L}$, where $f_{d}: S \rightarrow Z_{d}$ is a morphism, $\Gamma_{f_{d}}: S \rightarrow Z_{d} \times S$ is its graph, and $\mathscr{L}$ is a line bundle on $S$. Therefore,

$$
\mathscr{F} \cong \Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}} \boxtimes \mathscr{O}_{S}}\left(\Gamma_{f_{d^{*}}} \mathscr{L}\right) \cong\left(\operatorname{id}_{X} \times f_{d}\right)^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}} \otimes p_{S}^{*} \mathscr{L}
$$

This precisely means that the moduli functor $\mathscr{M}_{d}(X)$ we are interested in is represented by the scheme $Z_{d}$, and that $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}$ is a universal sheaf.

This proves the statement about $\mathscr{M}_{2}(X)$ and the 1st statement about $\mathscr{M}_{3}(X)$. The same argument applied to the dual semiorthogonal decomposition (20) instead of (19) proves the statement about $\mathscr{M}_{4}(X)$ and the 2 nd statement about $\mathscr{M}_{3}(X)$.

Corollary 4.6. There is an automorphism $\sigma: \mathscr{M}_{3}(X) \rightarrow \mathscr{M}_{3}(X)$ such that $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}} \cong \sigma^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}} \otimes \omega_{X}$.

Proof. Both $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}$ and $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}^{\vee} \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}$ are universal families on $\mathscr{M}_{3}(X) \times X$; hence, they differ only by an automorphism of $\mathscr{M}_{3}(X)$ and a twist by a line bundle on it. But since $\mathscr{M}_{3}(X)$ is zero-dimensional, it has no nontrivial line bundles.

### 4.2 Hilbert scheme interpretation

Now consider the polynomial

$$
\begin{equation*}
h_{d}^{\prime}(t)=d t+1 \in \mathbb{Z}[t] \tag{36}
\end{equation*}
$$

This is the Hilbert polynomial of a rational normal curve of degree $d$.

Lemma 4.7. Let $C \subset X \subset \mathbb{P}^{6}$ be a subscheme with Hilbert polynomial $h_{C}(t)=h_{d}^{\prime}(t)$ and $1 \leq d \leq 3$. Then $C$ is a connected arithmetically Cohen-Macaulay curve.

Proof. In cases $d=1$ and $d=2$ this is standard (see, e.g., [20, Lemma 2.1.1]). In case $d=3$ the only other possibility for $C$ (see $[31, \S 1]$ and references therein) would be a union of a plane cubic curve with a point (possibly embedded). But $X$ is an intersection of quadrics by [16, Theorem 4.4] and contains no planes, so this is impossible.

Lemma 4.8. (i) If $C \subset X$ is a curve with Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}^{\prime}(t)$ with $d \in\{2,3\}$ then there is a unique closed point $z \in Z_{d}$ and an exact sequence

$$
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{E}_{Z}^{\vee} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{X} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{C} \rightarrow 0
$$

Conversely, any nonzero morphism $\mathscr{E}_{Z}^{\vee} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{X}$ is injective with cokernel isomorphic to $\mathscr{O}_{C}$.
(ii) Similarly, if $L \subset X$ is a line, that is, a curve with Hilbert polynomial $h_{1}^{\prime}(t)$ then there are unique closed points $z_{2} \in Z_{2}$ and $z_{3} \in Z_{3}$ and an exact sequence

$$
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}} \rightarrow \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{L} \rightarrow 0
$$

Conversely, any nonzero morphism $\mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}} \rightarrow \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}$ is injective with cokernel isomorphic to $\mathscr{O}_{L}$.

Proof. For the 1st part of (i), by Lemma 4.3(ii) it is enough to show that $I_{C} \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}$ is stable with Hilbert polynomial $h_{6-d}(t)$. Stability is clear by Lemma 4.1, and the Hilbert
polynomial evidently equals
$h_{\mathscr{O}_{X}}(t+1)-h_{d}^{\prime}(t+1)=(3(t+1)(t+2)+1)-(d(t+1)+1)=(3 t+6-d)(t+1)=h_{6-d}(t)$.

For the 1st part of (ii) first note that by Serre duality

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{O}_{L}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right) \cong \operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{O}_{X}, \mathscr{O}_{L}\left(K_{X}\right)\right)^{\vee}=H^{\bullet}\left(L, \mathscr{O}_{L}(-1)\right)=0
$$

since $L \cong \mathbb{P}^{1}$ and $L \cdot K_{X}=-1$. Thus, by Theorem 3.5 the structure sheaf $\mathscr{O}_{L}$ is contained in the subcategory $\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{2}, \mathcal{A}_{3}\right\rangle$ of $\mathbf{D}(X)$. Next, again by Serre duality

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{i}\left(\mathscr{O}_{L}, \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}\right) \cong \operatorname{Ext}^{2-i}\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}, \mathscr{O}_{L}\left(K_{X}\right)\right)^{\vee}
$$

Since $\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}$ is a vector bundle and $L$ is a curve, the right-hand side is zero unless $i \in\{1,2\}$. On the other hand, $\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}$ is globally generated by Proposition 3.17 and (28), while the line bundle $\mathscr{O}_{L}\left(K_{X}\right) \cong \mathscr{O}_{L}(-1)$ has no global sections; hence, for $i=2$ the right-hand side is also zero. On the other hand, by Lemma 3.20 we have
$\chi\left(\mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}, \mathscr{O}_{L}\left(K_{X}\right)\right)=2 \chi\left(X, \mathscr{O}_{L}\left(K_{X}\right)\right)+\chi\left(X, \mathscr{O}_{L}\left(2 K_{X}\right)\right)-3 r\left(\mathscr{O}_{L}\left(K_{X}\right)\right)=2 \cdot h_{1}^{\prime}(-1)+h_{1}^{\prime}(-2)=-1$,
and we conclude that $\operatorname{Ext}\left(\mathscr{O}_{L}, \mathfrak{E}_{Z_{2}}\right)=\mathrm{k}[-1]$. This means that there is a unique closed point $z_{2} \in Z_{2}$ and a unique extension

$$
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}} \rightarrow \mathscr{F} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{L} \rightarrow 0
$$

such that $\mathscr{F} \in \mathcal{A}_{3}$. It remains to note that $\mathscr{F}$ is a sheaf of rank 1 ; hence, there is a unique point $z_{3} \in Z_{3}$ such that $\mathscr{F} \cong \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}$.

The converse statements are evident.

Consider the Hilbert scheme

$$
\begin{equation*}
F_{d}(X):=\operatorname{Hilb}_{X,-K_{X}}\left(h_{d}^{\prime}\right) \tag{37}
\end{equation*}
$$

of subschemes of $X$ with Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}^{\prime}(t)$. Thus, $F_{1}(X)$ is the Hilbert scheme of lines, $F_{2}(X)$ is the Hilbert scheme of conics, and $F_{3}(X)$ is the Hilbert scheme of generalized twisted cubic curves on $X$.

Recall the notation $p_{2}, p_{3}, p_{23}, p_{X 2}$, and $p_{X 3}$ introduced before Lemma 3.21. By Lemma 3.21 the sheaves $p_{2 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}, p_{3 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}$, and $p_{23 *}\left(p_{X 2}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}} \otimes p_{X 3}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)$ are locally free of ranks 2,3 , and 1 on $Z_{2}, Z_{3}$, and $Z_{2} \times Z_{3}$, respectively.

Proposition 4.9. We have natural isomorphisms of Hilbert schemes

$$
F_{1}(X) \cong Z_{2} \times Z_{3}, \quad F_{2}(X) \cong \mathbb{P}_{Z_{2}}\left(p_{2 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}\right), \quad \text { and } \quad F_{3}(X) \cong \mathbb{P}_{Z_{3}}\left(p_{3 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)
$$

Proof. Assume $d \in\{2,3\}$. Let $\mathscr{C} \subset X \times S$ be a flat $S$-family of subschemes in $X$ with Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}^{\prime}(t)$. Consider the decomposition of the structure sheaf $\mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{C}} \in \mathbf{D}(X \times S)$ with respect to the semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\mathbf{D}(X \times S)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{3 S^{\prime}}^{\vee} \mathcal{A}_{2 S^{\prime}}^{\vee} \mathcal{A}_{1 S}^{\vee}\right\rangle
$$

obtained from the decomposition of Proposition 3.14 by the base change $S \rightarrow \operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ via [25, Theorem 5.6]. The argument of Theorem 4.5 together with the result of Lemma 4.8(i) shows that there is a morphism $f_{d}: S \rightarrow Z_{d}$, a line bundle $\mathscr{F}_{d}$ on $S$, and an exact sequence

$$
0 \rightarrow\left(\operatorname{id}_{X} \times f_{d}\right)^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}^{\vee}\right) \otimes p_{S}^{*}\left(\mathscr{F}_{d}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{X \times S} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{C}} \rightarrow 0
$$

The left arrow corresponds to a global section of the bundle $\left(\mathrm{id}_{X} \times f_{d}\right)^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}\right) \otimes p_{S}^{*}\left(\mathscr{F}_{d}^{\vee}\right)$; that is, to a morphism from $p_{S}^{*} \mathscr{F}_{d}$ to $\left(\operatorname{id}_{X} \times f_{d}\right)^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}\right)$. We have

$$
\operatorname{Hom}\left(p_{S}^{*} \mathscr{F}_{d},\left(\operatorname{id}_{X} \times f_{d}\right)^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}\right)\right) \cong \operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathscr{F}_{d}, p_{S *}\left(\left(\operatorname{id}_{X} \times f_{d}\right)^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}\right)\right)\right) \cong \operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathscr{F}_{d}, f_{d}^{*} p_{d *}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}\right)\right),
$$

where the 1st equality follows from adjunction and the 2nd is the base change for the diagram


The flatness over $S$ of the cokernel $\mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{C}}$ of the morphism

$$
\left(\operatorname{id}_{X} \times f_{d}\right)^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}^{\vee}\right) \otimes p_{S}^{*}\left(\mathscr{F}_{d}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{X \times S}
$$

is equivalent to the corresponding morphism $\mathscr{F}_{d} \rightarrow f_{d}^{*} p_{d *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}$ being nonzero for every closed point $s \in S$. Thus, the Hilbert scheme functor $F_{d}(X)$ is isomorphic to the functor
that associates to a scheme $S$ a morphism $f_{d}: S \rightarrow Z_{d}$ and a line subbundle in $f_{d}^{*} p_{d *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}$; hence, is represented by the projective bundle $\mathbb{P}_{Z_{d}}\left(p_{d *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}\right)$.

Now assume $d=1$ and let $\mathscr{C} \subset X \times S$ be a flat family of lines. Decomposing $\mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{C}}$ with respect to (35) and using the argument of Theorem 4.5 together with the result of Lemma 4.8(ii), we conclude that there are morphisms $f_{2}: S \rightarrow Z_{2}$ and $f_{3}: S \rightarrow Z_{3}$, line bundles $\mathscr{F}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{F}_{3}$ on $S$, and an exact sequence

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow\left(\operatorname{id}_{X} \times f_{2}\right)^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}\right) \otimes p_{S}^{*}\left(\mathscr{F}_{2}\right) \rightarrow\left(\operatorname{id}_{X} \times f_{3}\right)^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right) \otimes p_{S}^{*}\left(\mathscr{F}_{3}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{C}} \rightarrow 0 \tag{38}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, the pushforward to $S$ of this sequence gives (again by base change) an exact sequence

$$
0 \rightarrow f_{2}^{*}\left(p_{2 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}\right) \otimes \mathscr{F}_{2} \rightarrow f_{3}^{*}\left(p_{3 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right) \otimes \mathscr{F}_{3} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{S} \rightarrow 0
$$

Since by Lemma 3.21 we know that $f_{d}^{*}\left(p_{d *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}\right)$ is a vector bundle of rank $d$ on $S$, the comparison of determinants gives a relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{F}_{3}^{3} \otimes \mathscr{F}_{2}^{-2} \cong f_{2}^{*}\left(\operatorname{det}\left(p_{2 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}\right)\right) \otimes f_{3}^{*}\left(\operatorname{det}\left(p_{3 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)^{-1}\right) \tag{39}
\end{equation*}
$$

Denoting by $f_{23}: S \rightarrow Z_{2} \times Z_{3}$ the map induced by $f_{2}$ and $f_{3}$, we deduce by adjunction and base change

$$
\operatorname{Hom}\left(f_{2}^{*}\left(p_{2 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}\right) \otimes \mathscr{F}_{2}, f_{3}^{*}\left(p_{3 *} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right) \otimes \mathscr{F}_{3}\right) \cong \operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathscr{F}_{2} \otimes \mathscr{F}_{3}^{\vee}, f_{23}^{*} p_{23 *}\left(p_{X 2}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}} \otimes p_{X 3}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)\right)
$$

and note that $f_{23}^{*} p_{23 *}\left(p_{X 2}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}^{V} \otimes p_{X 3}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)$ is a line bundle (again by Lemma 3.21). The flatness over $S$ of the cokernel $\mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{C}}$ of the morphism of (38) is equivalent to the pointwise injectivity of the corresponding morphism $\mathscr{F}_{2} \otimes \mathscr{F}_{3}^{\vee} \rightarrow f_{23}^{*} p_{23 *}\left(p_{X 2}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}^{\vee} \otimes p_{X 3}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{Z_{3}}\right)$; that is, to this map being an isomorphism. On the other hand, any line bundle on $S$ can be written as the tensor product of line bundles $\mathscr{F}_{2} \otimes \mathscr{F}_{3}^{\vee}$ satisfying (39) in a unique way. This shows that the Hilbert scheme functor is isomorphic to the functor that associates to a scheme $S$ a pair of morphisms $f_{2}: S \rightarrow Z_{2}$ and $f_{3}: S \rightarrow Z_{3}$; hence, is represented by the product $Z_{2} \times Z_{3}$.

Remark 4.10. With the same argument one can prove that $p_{2 *}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}}^{\vee} \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}\right)$ is a rank-4 vector bundle on $Z_{2}$ and that $F_{4}(X) \cong \mathbb{P}_{Z_{2}}\left(p_{2 *}\left(\mathscr{E}_{Z_{2}} \vee \otimes \omega_{X}^{-1}\right)\right)$.

## 5 Families of Sextic del Pezzo Surfaces

Starting from this section we assume that $k$ is an arbitrary field of characteristic distinct from 2 and 3 . We keep in mind the notation introduced in previous sections.

### 5.1 Semiorthogonal decomposition

The main result of this section is a description of the derived category of a du Val family (as defined below) of sextic del Pezzo surfaces.

Definition 5.1. A family $f: \mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ is a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces, if $f$ is a flat projective morphism such that for every geometric point $s \in S$ the fiber $\mathscr{X}_{s}$ of $\mathscr{X}$ over $s$ is a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface (Definition 2.1); that is, a normal integral surface with at worst du Val singularities such that $-K_{\mathscr{X}_{s}}$ is an ample Cartier divisor and $K_{\mathscr{X}_{s}}^{2}=6$.

Note that this definition is much more general than the notion of a good family used in [2], since we do not assume any transversality. Note also that by definition all fibers of $f: \mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ are Gorenstein; hence, the relative dualizing complex $\omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}$ when restricted to any fiber of $f$ is an invertible sheaf; hence, by Lemma 4.4 it is an invertible sheaf on the total space $\mathscr{X}$.

If $f: \mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ is a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces then for any base change $S^{\prime} \rightarrow S$ the induced family $f^{\prime}: \mathscr{X}^{\prime}=\mathscr{X} \times{ }_{S} S^{\prime} \rightarrow S^{\prime}$ is still a du Val family. So, du Val families of sextic del Pezzo surfaces form a stack over (Sch/k). In Appendix B we prove that this stack is smooth of finite type over $k$ (but not separated), so in most arguments of this section one may safely assume that the base $S$ of the family is smooth and then deduce the necessary results for any family by a base change argument.

The main result of this section (and of the paper) is as follows.

Theorem 5.2. Assume $f: \mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ is a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces. Then there is an $S$-linear semiorthogonal decomposition (compatible with any base change)

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\mathbf{D}(S), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right)\right\rangle, \tag{40}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathscr{Z}_{2} \rightarrow S$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3} \rightarrow S$ are finite flat morphisms of degree 3 and 2, respectively, $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ are Brauer classes of order 2 and 3, respectively on them, and the last two components of (40) are the twisted derived categories.

The embedding functors of the components of (40) are defined in (46), and a more precise version of the semiorthogonal decomposition is stated in (48).

Base change compatibility means that for a du Val family $\mathscr{X}^{\prime} \rightarrow S^{\prime}$ of sextic del Pezzo surfaces obtained from the family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ by a base change, the decomposition of the theorem coincides with the decomposition obtained from (40) by [25, Theorem 5.6].

The proof of the theorem takes all Section 5.1, and in Section 5.2 we discuss some properties of this semiorthogonal decomposition.

Let $f: \mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces. For $d \in\{2,3,4\}$ let $\mathscr{M}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ denote the relative moduli stack of semistable sheaves on fibers of $\mathscr{X}$ over $S$ with Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}(t)$ defined in (31).

Proposition 5.3. For $d \in\{2,3,4\}$ the stack $\mathscr{M}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is a $G_{m}$-gerbe over its coarse module space

$$
\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S):=\left(\mathscr{M}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)\right)_{\text {coarse }}
$$

with an obstruction given by a Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}$ of order

$$
\operatorname{ord} \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / \mathcal{S})}= \begin{cases}2, & \text { if } d=2 \text { or } d=4  \tag{41}\\ 3, & \text { if } d=3\end{cases}
$$

There is an isomorphism of the coarse moduli spaces $\sigma_{2,4}: \mathscr{Z}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ and an automorphism $\sigma_{3,3}: \mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$, such that

$$
\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\sigma_{2,4}^{*}\left(\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)}^{-1}\right)=\sigma_{2,4}^{*}\left(\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)}\right) \quad \text { and } \quad \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\sigma_{3,3}^{*}\left(\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)}^{-1}\right) .
$$

Proof. By Lemma 4.1 all sheaves parameterized by the moduli stack $\mathscr{M}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ are strictly stable. Therefore, by [15, Theorem 4.3.7], the coarse moduli space $\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ exists and there is a quasiuniversal family $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}}^{d}\left(\mathscr{X}_{/ S)}\right.$ on the fiber product $\mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ that has a module structure over a sheaf of Azumaya algebras $\mathscr{B}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}$ (defined up to Morita equivalence) of order equal to the greatest common divisor of the values of the Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}(t)$ for $t \in \mathbb{Z}$.

This means that $\mathscr{M}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is a $\mathrm{G}_{\mathrm{m}}$-gerbe over $\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$. Its obstruction class is given by the Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}$ of the Azumaya algebra $\mathscr{B}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}$, and a simple computation of the greatest common divisor of the values of the Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}(t)$ gives (41).

By Theorem 4.5 the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)} \otimes \omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}^{-1}$ on $\mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ provides a family of stable sheaves with Hilbert polynomial $h_{4}(t)$; similarly the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{E}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)} \otimes \omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}^{-1}$ on $\mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ provides a family of stable sheaves with Hilbert polynomial $h_{2}(t)$. Therefore, the moduli stacks $\mathscr{M}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ and $\mathscr{M}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ are isomorphic. Denoting by $\sigma_{2,4}$ the induced isomorphism of the coarse moduli spaces, we conclude that the family $\sigma_{2,4}^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)} \otimes \omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}^{-1}\right)$ is a quasiuniversal family on $\mathscr{X} \times{ }_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)$. It follows that the pullback of the opposite Azumaya algebra of $\mathscr{B}_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / s)}$ to $\mathscr{Z}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is Morita-equivalent to the Azumaya algebra $\mathscr{B}_{\mathscr{Z}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)}$; hence, $\beta_{\mathscr{R}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\sigma_{2,4}^{*}\left(\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)}^{-1}\right)$. Since by (41) the order of $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)}$ is 2 , this can be also written as $\sigma_{2,4}^{*}\left(\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)}\right)$.

The 2nd isomorphism $\sigma_{3,3}$ is constructed in the same way, and with its construction we also get an isomorphism of quasiuniversal families and an equality of Brauer classes.

When there is no risk of confusion, we abbreviate $\mathscr{M}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ to $\mathscr{M}_{d}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$. Both the stack $\mathscr{M}_{d}$ and the scheme $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ are proper over $S$. We denote by

$$
f_{d}: \mathscr{Z}_{d} \rightarrow S
$$

the natural projection. We often replace the Azumaya algebra $\mathscr{B}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}$ by its Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}} \in \operatorname{Br}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}\right)$ and consider the quasiuniversal family as a $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{-1}$-twisted family of sheaves on $\mathscr{X} \times{ }_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d}$ :

$$
\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}} \in \operatorname{coh}\left(\mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{-1}\right) .
$$

We will use these sheaves to construct Fourier-Mukai functors in (46). Note that the relation between the quasiuniversal families discussed in Proposition 5.3 in terms of twisted universal families means that there are line bundles $\mathscr{L}_{2,4}$ and $\mathscr{L}_{3,3}$ on $\mathscr{Z}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ respectively, such that
$\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\sigma_{2,4}^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)}^{\vee} \otimes \omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}^{-1}\right) \otimes \mathscr{L}_{2,4} \quad$ and $\quad \mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\sigma_{3,3}^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)}^{\vee} \otimes \omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}^{-1}\right) \otimes \mathscr{L}_{3,3}$.
Lemma 5.4. Let $\phi: S^{\prime} \rightarrow S$ be a base change and denote $\mathscr{X}^{\prime}:=\mathscr{X} \times{ }_{S} S^{\prime}$. We have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{M}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S^{\prime}\right) \cong \mathscr{M}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S) \times_{S} S^{\prime} \quad \text { and } \quad \mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S^{\prime}\right) \cong \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S) \times_{S} S^{\prime} \tag{42}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, isomorphisms (42) are compatible with the universal families; that is,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime}}=\phi_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{*}\left(\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right) \quad \text { and } \quad \mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime}} \cong \phi_{\mathscr{X} \times \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{*} \mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}} \tag{43}
\end{equation*}
$$

where we set $\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime}:=\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S^{\prime}\right)$ and denote the morphisms induced by the base change by $\phi_{\mathscr{X}}: \mathscr{X}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathscr{X}, \phi_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}: \mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{d}$, and $\phi_{\mathscr{X} \times_{s} \mathscr{Z}_{d}}: \mathscr{X}^{\prime} \times_{S^{\prime}} \mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d}$, respectively.

Proof. The 1st isomorphism in (42) is clear from the definition of a relative moduli space, and the 2nd follows from the geometric invariant theory construction of the coarse moduli space. Since the pullback of a universal family is a $\phi_{\mathscr{P}_{d}}^{*}\left(\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right)$-twisted family of stable sheaves on fibers of $\mathscr{X}^{\prime}$ over $S^{\prime}$, the equality of the Brauer classes and the isomorphism of universal families follow.

Considering base changes to geometric points of $S$ and using Theorem 4.5, we obtain the following.

Corollary 5.5. For any geometric point $s \in S$ there are isomorphisms

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{M}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)_{s} \cong \mathscr{M}_{d}(X), \quad \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)_{s} \cong Z_{d}, \quad \text { and } \quad i_{Z_{d}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right) \cong \mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}} \tag{44}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $X=\mathscr{X}_{s}$ is the fiber of $\mathscr{X}$ over $s$ and $i_{z_{d}}: Z_{d} \cong \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)_{s} \hookrightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is the natural embedding.

In the next Lemma we consider the coarse moduli spaces $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$. Analogous result for $\mathscr{Z}_{4}$ follows via the isomorphism $\sigma_{2,4}$ of Proposition 5.3.

Lemma 5.6. The maps $f_{2}: \mathscr{Z}_{2} \rightarrow S$ and $f_{3}: \mathscr{Z}_{3} \rightarrow S$ are finite flat maps of degree 3 and 2, respectively. The relative dualizing complexes $\omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{2} / S}^{\bullet}$ and $\omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{3} / S}^{\bullet}$ are line bundles.

Proof. Since flatness can be verified on an étale covering (note that formation of schemes $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ is compatible with base changes by (42)) and the moduli stack of du Val sextic del Pezzo surfaces is smooth by Theorem B.1, we may assume that $S$ is smooth over k, hence, reduced. Since $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ is proper over $S$, it is enough to show that the (schemetheoretic) fiber of $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ over any geometric point $s \in S$ is zero-dimensional of length $6 / d$. But as it was mentioned in Corollary 5.5, the fiber $\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}\right)_{s}$ is identified with the zerodimensional scheme $Z_{d}$ associated with the surface $X=\mathscr{X}_{s^{\prime}}$, and hence its length is indeed $6 / d$, see Corollary 3.13.

Since $f_{d}$ is flat, to show that the relative dualizing complex is a line bundle, it is enough to check that each fiber of $f_{d}$ is a Gorenstein scheme, which holds true by (44) and Corollary 3.13.

For convenience we also define $\mathscr{Z}_{1}=S$, set $f_{1}: \mathscr{Z}_{1} \rightarrow S$ to be the identity map, set $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{1}}$ to be the trivial Brauer class, and $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{1}}=\mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}$. We denote by $p: \mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d} \rightarrow \mathscr{X}$ and $p_{d}: \mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d} \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{d}$ the projections. Then we have a fiber square


In what follows we work with Fourier-Mukai functors between twisted derived categories. Since the Brauer classes we consider come from Azumaya algebras, one can consider those twisted derived categories as derived categories of Azumaya varieties, as defined in [21, Appendix A]; for instance, as explained in loc. cit., we have all standard functors between these varieties and all standard functorial isomorphisms.

Lemma 5.7. For each $d \in\{1,2,3\}$ the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}$ is flat over $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ and has finite Extamplitude over $\mathscr{X}$.

Proof. For $d \in\{2,3\}$ the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}$ is flat over $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ since it comes from a quasiuniversal family for a moduli problem. Since $p$ is a finite map (Lemma 5.6), to check that $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}}^{d}$ has finite Ext-amplitude over $\mathscr{X}$, it is enough [21, Lemma 10.40] to show that $p_{*} \mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{E}}^{d}$ has finite Ext-amplitude on $\mathscr{X}$. But this is in fact a locally free sheaf by Lemma 4.4 and Proposition 3.17.

In case $d=1$ both properties are evident.

For each $d \in\{1,2,3\}$ we consider the Fourier-Mukai functor whose kernel is the universal family $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}$, considered as a $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{-1}$-twisted sheaf on $\mathscr{X} \times{ }_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d}$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi_{d}=\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}}:=p_{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}} \otimes p_{d}^{*}(-)\right): \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X}) . \tag{46}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 5.8. The functor $\Phi_{d}$ is $S$-linear, preserves boundedness and perfectness, and its right adjoint functor is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi_{d}^{!}: \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X}) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right), \quad \Phi_{d}^{!}(-) \cong p_{d *} \mathrm{R} \mathscr{H} \circ m\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}} p^{!}(-)\right) \tag{47}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. This holds by Lemma 5.7 and [21, Lemma 2.4].

Our goal is to show that the functors $\Phi_{d}$ are fully faithful and that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\Phi_{1}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{1}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{1}}\right)\right), \Phi_{2}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right)\right), \Phi_{3}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right)\right)\right\rangle \tag{48}
\end{equation*}
$$

is an $S$-linear semiorthogonal decomposition (this is a more precise version of (40)).
It is convenient to rewrite the functors $\Phi_{d}^{!}$in a Fourier-Mukai form.

Lemma 5.9. We have an isomorphism of functors

$$
\Phi_{d}^{!}(\mathscr{G}) \cong p_{d *}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}} \otimes p_{d}^{*} \omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{d} / S} \otimes p^{*}(\mathscr{G})\right)
$$

where $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}:=\mathrm{R} \mathscr{H} \operatorname{om}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}, \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X} \times s \mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right)$ is a coherent sheaf flat over $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$. Moreover, the kernel $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{v} \otimes p_{d}^{*} \omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{d} / S}$ of this functor is compatible with base changes; that is, if $\phi: S^{\prime} \rightarrow S$ is a base change, then

$$
\phi_{\mathscr{X} \times s \mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{\vee} \otimes p_{d}^{*} \omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{d} / S}\right) \cong \mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{E}_{d}^{\prime}}^{\vee} \otimes p_{d}^{\prime *} \omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime} / S^{\prime}}
$$

Proof. For the 1st part it is enough to show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{R} \mathscr{H} \operatorname{om}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}, p^{!} \mathscr{G}\right) \cong \mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{\vee} \otimes p_{d}^{*} \omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{d} / S} \otimes p^{*}(\mathscr{G}) \tag{49}
\end{equation*}
$$

For this we use an argument of Neeman from [32, Theorem 5.4].
First, the functor in the right-hand side of (49) commutes with arbitrary direct sums since the pullback and the tensor product functors do. The functor in the left-hand side is right adjoint to the functor $p_{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{L}_{d}} \otimes(-)\right)$. The latter functor preserves perfectness by an argument analogous to that of Lemma 5.8; hence, the former commutes with direct sums by [32, Theorem 5.1].

Further, if $\mathscr{G}$ is a perfect complex, then $p^{!}(\mathscr{G}) \cong p^{*}(\mathscr{G}) \otimes p_{d}^{*} \omega_{\mathscr{Q _ { d } / S}}^{*}$. By Lemma 5.6 the dualizing complex $\omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{d} / S}^{\bullet}$ is a line bundle $\omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{d} / S}$; hence, $p^{!}(\mathscr{G})$ is a perfect complex, and (49) in this case follows.

Now we can apply Neeman's trick. There is a natural transformation from the functor in the right-hand side of (49) to the functor in the left-hand side. The subcategory of objects on which this transformation is an isomorphism is a triangulated subcategory of the unbounded derived category of $\mathscr{X}$ that contains all perfect complexes and is closed under arbitrary direct sums, hence, is the whole category. This proves (49) for all $\mathscr{G}$.

The fact that $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{\vee}$ is a sheaf flat over $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ follows from the isomorphisms in the proof of Proposition 5.3 since $\omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}$ is a line bundle. Using Lemma 5.4 we deduce the required base change isomorphism.

Given a base change $\phi: S^{\prime} \rightarrow S$, we abbreviate the Fourier-Mukai functor $\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime}}}: \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime}\right)$ as $\Phi_{d}^{\prime}$. We have the following property.

Lemma 5.10. The functors $\Phi_{d}$ and $\Phi_{d}^{!}$are $S$-linear and compatible with base changes; that is,

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\Phi_{d}^{\prime} \circ \phi_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{*} \cong \phi_{\mathscr{X}}^{*} \circ \Phi_{d}, & \phi_{\mathscr{X}_{*}} \circ \Phi_{d}^{\prime} \cong \Phi_{d} \circ \phi_{\mathscr{Z}_{d^{*}}} \\
\Phi_{d}^{\prime!} \circ \phi_{\mathscr{X}}^{*} \cong \phi_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{*} \circ \Phi_{d^{\prime}}^{\prime} & \phi_{\mathscr{Z}_{d^{*}}} \circ \Phi_{d}^{\prime \prime} \cong \Phi_{d}^{!} \circ \phi_{\mathscr{X}_{*}} .
\end{array}
$$

Proof. For a Fourier-Mukai functor compatibilities with base changes are proved in [21, Lemma 2.42] (the assumption of finiteness of Tor-dimension of the base change morphism is only used in the 2nd half of that lemma). It remains to note that both $\Phi_{d}$ and $\Phi_{d}^{!}$are Fourier-Mukai functors (the 1st by definition (46) and the 2nd by Lemma 5.9).

Now we are ready to prove the theorem.

Proof of Theorem 5.2 Take $d_{1}, d_{2} \in\{1,2,3\}$ and consider the diagram


A standard computation shows that the composition of functors $\Phi_{d_{2}}^{!} \circ \Phi_{d_{1}}$ is a Fourier-Mukai functor given by the object

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{pr}_{1,3 *}\left(\operatorname{pr}_{2,3}^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d_{2}}}^{\vee} \otimes p_{d_{2}}^{*} \omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{d_{2}} / S}\right) \otimes \operatorname{pr}_{1,2}^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d_{1}}}\right)\right) \in \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d_{1}} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d_{2}}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d_{1}}}^{-1} \boxtimes \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d_{2}}}\right) . \tag{50}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let us prove that $\Phi_{d}$ is fully faithful for each $d \in\{1,2,3\}$. For this it is enough to check that the object (50) in case $d_{1}=d_{2}=d$ is isomorphic (via the unit of adjunction morphism) to the structure sheaf of the diagonal. Since the unit of the adjunction is induced by a morphism of kernels [3], by Lemma 4.4 it is enough to check that for any
geometric point $s \in S$ we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
i_{Z_{d} \times Z_{d}}^{*}\left(\operatorname{pr}_{1,3 *}\left(\operatorname{pr}_{2,3}^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}^{\vee} \otimes p_{d}^{*} \omega_{\mathscr{Z}_{d} / S}\right) \otimes \operatorname{pr}_{1,2}^{*}\left(\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right)\right)\right) \cong \delta_{*} \mathscr{O}_{Z_{d}} \in \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d} \times Z_{d}\right) \tag{51}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall that $i_{Z_{d} \times z_{d}}: Z_{d} \times Z_{d} \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{d} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d}$ is the natural embedding and $\delta: Z_{d} \rightarrow Z_{d} \times Z_{d}$ is the diagonal. Using base change and isomorphisms of Lemmas 5.4 and 5.9, we can rewrite the left-hand side of (51) as the Fourier-Mukai kernel of the functor

$$
\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d}\right) \xrightarrow{\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}}} \mathbf{D}(X) \xrightarrow{\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}}} \mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d}\right) .
$$

Recall that the functor $\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}}$ is identified in Proposition 3.18 with the equivalence $\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d}\right) \cong \mathcal{A}_{d} \subset \mathbf{D}(X)$, and $\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d}}}^{!}$is its right adjoint. This composition is isomorphic to the identity, since the functor $\Phi_{\mathscr{E} z_{d}}$ is fully faithful, hence we have (51). Therefore, the functor $\Phi_{d}$ is fully faithful.

Next, let us prove that the subcategories $\Phi_{d}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right)\right) \subset \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ for $1 \leq d \leq 3$ are semiorthogonal. For this it is enough to check that the object (50) in case $d_{1}<d_{2}$ is zero. Again, using Lemma 4.4 and base change isomorphisms of Lemmas 5.4 and 5.9 we reduce to the case of $S=\operatorname{Spec}(\mathrm{k})$ with algebraically closed $k$. In this case, the required vanishing follows from semiorthogonality of the subcategories $\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{Z_{d_{i}}}}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(Z_{d_{i}}\right)\right)=\mathcal{A}_{d_{i}}$ in $\mathbf{D}(X)$.

Finally, let us prove that the subcategories $\Phi_{d}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right)\right) \subset \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ for $1 \leq d \leq 3$ generate $\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$. Take any $\mathscr{G} \in \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ and set
$\mathscr{G}_{2}:=\operatorname{Cone}\left(\Phi_{3} \Phi_{3}^{!} \mathscr{G} \rightarrow \mathscr{G}\right), \quad \mathscr{G}_{1}:=\operatorname{Cone}\left(\Phi_{2} \Phi_{2}^{!} \mathscr{G}_{2} \rightarrow \mathscr{G}_{2}\right), \quad$ and $\quad \mathscr{G}_{0}:=\operatorname{Cone}\left(\Phi_{1} \Phi_{1}^{!} \mathscr{G}_{1} \rightarrow \mathscr{G}_{1}\right)$.

From full faithfulness and semiorthogonality it easily follows that we have equalities $\Phi_{1}^{!}\left(\mathscr{G}_{0}\right)=\Phi_{2}^{!}\left(\mathscr{G}_{0}\right)=\Phi_{3}^{!}\left(\mathscr{G}_{0}\right)=0$. Then Lemma 5.10 implies that for any geometric point $s \in S$ setting $\mathscr{G}_{0 s}=i_{X}^{*}\left(\mathscr{G}_{0}\right) \in \mathbf{D}(X)$ to be the restriction of $\mathscr{G}_{0}$ to the fiber $X=\mathscr{X}_{s}$, we have $\Phi_{d}^{!}\left(\mathscr{G}_{0 s}\right)=0$ for all $d$. By semiorthogonal decomposition (19) this means that $\mathscr{G}_{0 s}=0$. Hence, by Lemma $4.4(i)$ we have $\mathscr{G}_{0}=0$. Thus, we have a chain of morphisms

$$
\mathscr{G}=: \mathscr{G}_{3} \rightarrow \mathscr{G}_{2} \rightarrow \mathscr{G}_{1} \rightarrow \mathscr{G}_{0}=0
$$

with $\operatorname{Cone}\left(\mathscr{G}_{d} \rightarrow \mathscr{G}_{d-1}\right) \in \Phi_{d}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right)\right)$, which proves the required semiorthogonal decomposition.

This semiorthogonal decomposition is $S$-linear since by Lemma 5.8 its embedding functors $\Phi_{d}$ are $S$-linear, and its compatibility with base changes follows from [25, Theorem 6.4] together with Lemmas 5.10 and 5.4.

### 5.2 Some properties of the semiorthogonal decomposition

Now we list some properties of the semiorthogonal decomposition of Theorem 5.2.

Proposition 5.11. The components of the semiorthogonal decomposition (40) are admissible and their projection functors have finite cohomological amplitude. Moreover, the functors $\Phi_{d}$ preserve perfectness and induce a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\Phi_{1}\left(\mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}(S)\right), \Phi_{2}\left(\mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right)\right), \Phi_{3}\left(\mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right)\right)\right\rangle . \tag{52}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. The functor $\Phi_{d}$ has finite cohomological amplitude because the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}$ is flat over $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ by Lemma 5.7 (in fact, since $p: \mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d} \rightarrow \mathscr{X}$ is finite, the functor $\Phi_{d}$ is exact). The functor $\Phi_{d}^{!}$has finite cohomological amplitude because the sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}$ has finite Ext-amplitude over $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ by Lemma 5.7 (in fact, since $p_{d}: \mathscr{X} \times_{s} \mathscr{Z}_{d} \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{d}$ is flat of relative dimension 2 , the cohomological amplitude of the functor $\Phi_{d}^{!}$equals ( 0,2 ). Thus, $\Phi_{d} \circ \Phi_{d}^{!}$has finite cohomological amplitude. Since the projection functors of (40) can be expressed as combinations of these functors (see the proof of Theorem 5.2), it follows that the projection functors also have finite cohomological amplitude.

To show that the components of (40) are admissible, note that we have two more decompositions

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right) \otimes \omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}, \mathbf{D}(S), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right)\right\rangle,  \tag{53}\\
& \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right) \otimes \omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}, \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right) \otimes \omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}, \mathbf{D}(S)\right\rangle .
\end{align*}
$$

Indeed, they can be established by the same argument as (40) starting with the semiorthogonal decompositions (18) instead of (12). Since $\omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}$ is invertible, the two above decompositions together with (40) prove admissibility of all components (each of them appears on the left in one decomposition and on the right in another).

The functors $\Phi_{d}$ preserve perfectness by Lemma 5.8. It remains to prove (52). For this note that the functors $\Phi_{d}$ have left adjoints $\Phi_{d}^{*}$ because the components of (40) are admissible. Since the functors $\Phi_{d}$ commute with arbitrary direct sums, it follows from [32, Theorem 5.1] that the functors $\Phi_{d}^{*}$ preserve perfectness. Since the projection functors of (40) can be expressed as combinations of $\Phi_{d} \circ \Phi_{d}^{*}$, they preserve perfectness; hence, a restriction of (40) gives (52).

Since the morphism $f: \mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ is Gorenstein, the relative dualizing complex $\omega_{\mathscr{X} / S}$ is (up to a shift) a line bundle. Therefore, the relative duality functor

$$
\mathrm{D}_{\mathscr{X} / S}(\mathscr{F}):=\mathrm{R} \mathscr{H} \operatorname{om}\left(\mathscr{F}, f^{*} \omega_{S}^{\bullet}\right)
$$

is an anti-autoequivalence of the category $\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ (see Section 2.3).

Proposition 5.12. The relative duality functor gives a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\mathrm{D}_{\mathscr{X} / S}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right)\right), \mathrm{D}_{\mathscr{X} / S}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right)\right), \mathrm{D}_{\mathscr{X} / S}(\mathbf{D}(S))\right\rangle, \tag{54}
\end{equation*}
$$

whose components are equivalent to $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right)$, and $\mathbf{D}(S)$, respectively. Moreover, this decomposition is right mutation-dual to (40).

Proof. Since $\mathrm{D}_{\mathscr{X} / S}$ is an anti-autoequivalence, (54) is a semiorthogonal decomposition. Consider also the right mutation-dual decomposition

$$
\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\mathbb{L}_{1}\left(\mathbb{L}_{2}\left(\Phi_{3}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right)\right)\right), \mathbb{L}_{1}\left(\Phi_{2}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right)\right)\right), \Phi_{1}(\mathbf{D}(S))\right\rangle\right.
$$

where $\mathbb{L}_{1}$ and $\mathbb{L}_{2}$ are the mutation functors through the 1 st and the 2 nd components of (48) (they are well-defined because the components of the decomposition are admissible). By base change together with Proposition 3.14 and Lemma 4.4, these two decompositions coincide. In particular, the components of (54) are equivalent to $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{3}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{2}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right)$, and $\mathbf{D}(S)$, respectively.

### 5.3 Geometric implications

The following regularity criterion is very useful.
Proposition 5.13. Let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces. The total space $\mathscr{X}$ of the family is regular if and only if all three schemes $S, \mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ are regular.

Proof. Consider decompositions (48) and (52). If $\mathscr{X}$ is regular then $\mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}(\mathscr{X})=\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$, hence it follows that $\mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}(S)=\mathbf{D}(S)$ and $\mathbf{D}^{\text {perf }}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right)=\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}, \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}\right)$ for $d=2,3$, which means that $S$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ are regular. The other implication is analogous.

Remark 5.14. Note also that a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ is smooth over $S$ if and only if the maps $\mathscr{Z}_{2} \rightarrow S$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3} \rightarrow S$ are smooth (i.e., unramified).

Indeed, this follows from Corollary 5.5 and the description of the fibers $Z_{d}$ of $\mathscr{Z}_{d} \rightarrow S$ in Corollary 3.13.

One of the consequences of the regularity criterion is the following.

Corollary 5.15. Let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ and $\mathscr{X}^{\prime} \rightarrow S$ be two du Val families of sextic del Pezzo surfaces with regular total spaces $\mathscr{X}$ and $\mathscr{X}^{\prime}$. Assume there is a dense open subset $S_{0} \subset S$ such that for $\mathscr{X}_{0}=\mathscr{X} \times_{S} S_{0}, \mathscr{X}_{0}^{\prime}=\mathscr{X}^{\prime} \times_{S} S_{0}$ and some $d \in\{2,3\}$ there is an isomorphism $\varphi_{0}: \mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}_{0} / S_{0}\right) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}_{0}^{\prime} / S_{0}\right)$ over $S_{0}$. Then $\varphi_{0}$ extends to an isomorphism $\varphi: \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)$ over $S$. Moreover, if we have an equality of Brauer classes $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}_{0} / S_{0}\right)}=\varphi_{0}^{*} \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}_{0}^{\prime} / S_{0}\right)}$ then it extends to $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\varphi^{*} \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)}$.

Proof. For the 1st part note that $\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is regular by Proposition 5.13, and in particular normal. Hence, it is isomorphic to the normal closure of $S$ in the field of rational functions on $\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}_{0} / S_{0}\right)$. The same argument works for $\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)$; hence, $\varphi_{0}$ extends to an isomorphism $\varphi$.

The 2nd claim is evident because the restriction morphisms of the Brauer groups $\operatorname{Br}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)\right) \rightarrow \operatorname{Br}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}_{0} / S_{0}\right)\right)$ and $\operatorname{Br}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)\right) \rightarrow \operatorname{Br}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}_{0}^{\prime} / S_{0}\right)\right)$ are injective.

We also have a Hilbert scheme interpretation for the semiorthogonal decomposition. Let $F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ be the relative Hilbert scheme of subschemes in the fibers of $\mathscr{X}$ over $S$ with Hilbert polynomial $h_{d}^{\prime}(t)$ defined by (36). Thus, $F_{1}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is the relative Hilbert scheme of lines, $F_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is the relative Hilbert scheme of conics, and $F_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is the relative Hilbert scheme of twisted cubic curves.

Proposition 5.16. Let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces. For each $1 \leq d \leq 3$ the scheme $F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is flat over $S$, and

- $\quad F_{1}(\mathscr{X} / S) \cong \mathscr{Z}_{2} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{3}$,
- $F_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is an étale locally trivial $\mathbb{P}^{1}$-bundle over $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$, and
- $F_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is an étale locally trivial $\mathbb{P}^{2}$-bundle over $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$.

Moreover, $F_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ and $F_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ are Severi-Brauer varieties over $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ associated with the Brauer classes $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$, respectively.

Proof. Assume $d \in\{2,3\}$. The construction of the morphism $F_{d}(X) \rightarrow Z_{d}$ from Proposition 4.9 works well in an arbitrary du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces and provides a morphism $F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S) \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$. Moreover, it identifies $F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ with the projectivization of the (twisted) vector bundle $p_{d *} \mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}$, where $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}}^{d}$ is the (twisted)
universal sheaf on the product $\mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d}$ and $p_{d}: \mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{d} \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{d}$ is the projection. This is equivalent to the statement of the proposition.

For $d=1$ also a relative version of the argument of Proposition 4.9 works.

Remark 5.17. Taking into account Remark 4.10 and Proposition 5.3 one can prove with the same argument that the relative Hilbert scheme $F_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is an étale locally trivial $\mathbb{P}^{3}$-bundle over $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ with the same Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ as $F_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$.

Corollary 5.18. The total space of $\mathscr{X}$ is regular if and only if $S, F_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ and $F_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ are regular.

Proof. By Proposition 5.16 if $d \in\{2,3\}$, the morphism $F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S) \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{d}$ is smooth, hence the Hilbert scheme $F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is regular if and only if $\mathscr{Z}_{d}$ is regular. So, Proposition 5.13 applies.

Corollary 5.19. Let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ and $\mathscr{X}^{\prime} \rightarrow S$ be two du Val families of sextic del Pezzo surfaces with regular total spaces $\mathscr{X}$ and $\mathscr{X}^{\prime}$. Assume for $d \in\{2,3\}$ there is a birational $S$-isomorphism $\psi: F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)-\sim F_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)$. Then it induces a biregular isomorphism $\varphi: \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)$ over $S$ and we have $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\varphi^{*} \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)}$.

Proof. Recall that $\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is the base of the maximal rationally connected fibration for the morphism $F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S) \rightarrow S$. Therefore, the birational isomorphism $\psi$ of Hilbert schemes induces a birational isomorphism $\varphi_{0}$ over $S$ of $\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)$. Using Corollary 5.15 we deduce that it extends to a biregular isomorphism

$$
\varphi: \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right) .
$$

Furthermore, since $F_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is a Severi-Brauer variety associated with the Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}$ of order 2 or 3 , the birational isomorphism of Hilbert schemes implies that either $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\varphi^{*} \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)}$ or $d=3$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)}=\varphi^{*} \beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}\left(\mathscr{X}^{\prime} / S\right)}^{-1}$. In the latter case we replace $\varphi$ by its composition with the involution $\sigma_{3,3}$ defined in Proposition 5.3.

We would like to thank the referee for pointing out the following interesting consequence of Proposition 5.16 which might be useful for applications in birational geometry.

Proposition 5.20 (cf. [1, Proposition 9.8]). Let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be a generically smooth du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces with regular total space $\mathscr{X}$.
(1) The Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ vanishes if and only if the family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ has a rational 3 -multisection.
(2) The Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ vanishes if and only if the family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ has a rational 2-multisection.

Proof. Note that the assumption implies that $S, \mathscr{Z}_{2}$, and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ are all regular (Proposition 5.13). Furthermore, by base change to an open subscheme in $S$ we may assume that $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ is smooth (hence, $\mathscr{Z}_{d} \rightarrow S$ are smooth as well by Remark 5.14).

If $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ vanishes then the map $F_{2}(\mathscr{X}) \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{2}$ has a rational section. Moreover, one can assume that such a rational section is not contained in the rational 2-multisection of $F_{2}(\mathscr{X}) \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{2}$ that parameterizes singular conics on fibers of $\mathscr{X}$. This means that there is a birational morphism $\mathscr{Z}_{2}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{2}$ and a subscheme $\mathscr{C} \subset \mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{2}^{\prime}$ that is a family of conics on fibers of $\mathscr{X}$ with the general fiber over $S$ a union of three smooth conics from distinct linear systems on a smooth sextic del Pezzo surface. Note that smooth conics from different linear systems intersect at a point; hence, the projection $\mathscr{C} \rightarrow \mathscr{X}$ fails to be an isomorphism onto its image over a subscheme of $\mathscr{X}$ that is a rational 3-multisection of $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$.

Similarly, if $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ vanishes then the $\operatorname{map} F_{3}(\mathscr{X}) \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{3}$ has a nice rational section, hence there is a birational morphism $\mathscr{Z}_{3}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{3}$ and a subscheme $\mathscr{C} \subset \mathscr{X} \times \mathscr{Z}_{3}^{\prime}$ which is a family of rational cubics on fibers of $\mathscr{X}$ with the general fiber over $S$ a union of two smooth cubics from distinct linear systems on a smooth sextic del Pezzo surface. Smooth cubics from different linear systems intersect at two points, hence the projection $\mathscr{C} \rightarrow \mathscr{X}$ fails to be an isomorphism onto its image over a subscheme of $\mathscr{X}$ which is a rational 2-multisection of $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$.

Conversely, assume a 2-multisection of $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ exists, that is, there is a proper subscheme $T \subset \mathscr{X}$ such that the map $T \rightarrow S$ is generically finite of degree 2 . In the Hilbert scheme $F_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ consider the subscheme $F_{3}^{T}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ that parameterizes cubic curves containing the fibers of $T$ over $S$. Since on a smooth del Pezzo surface in each linear system of cubic curves there is either a unique curve containing a given pair of points (if the points do not lie on a line), or a pencil of such cubic curves (otherwise), we conclude that $F_{3}^{T}(\mathscr{X} / S) \subset F_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is either a rational section of $F_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S) \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{3}$ or is generically a sub- $\mathbb{P}^{1}$-bundle. In both cases it follows that the Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ vanishes generically over $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$, and since $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ is regular, $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}=0$.

Similarly, if a 3-multisection $T$ of $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ exists, we consider the subscheme $F_{4}^{T}(\mathscr{X} / S) \subset F_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ that parameterizes quartic curves containing the fibers of $T$ over $S$.

Since on a smooth del Pezzo surface in each linear system of quartic curves there is either a unique curve containing a given triple of points (if the points do not lie on a conic), or a pencil of such curves (if the points lie on a conic, but not on a line), or a two-dimensional linear system (otherwise), we conclude that $F_{4}^{T}(\mathscr{X} / S) \subset$ $F_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ is either a rational section of $F_{4}(\mathscr{X} / S) \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{4}=\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ (in the 1st case), or is generically a sub- $\mathbb{P}^{2}$-bundle (in the third case), while in the 2 nd case the subscheme $F_{2}^{T}(\mathscr{X} / S) \subset F_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ provides a rational section of $F_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S) \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{2}$. In all cases it follows that the Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ vanishes generically over $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$, and since $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ is regular, $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}=0$.

## 6 Standard Families

In this section we discuss some standard families of sextic del Pezzo surfaces and their special features. Throughout this section the base field $k$ is an arbitrary field of characteristic distinct from 2 and 3.

### 6.1 Linear sections of $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}$

The simplest way to construct a sextic del Pezzo surface is by considering an intersection of $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}$ with a linear subspace of codimension 2 in the Segre embedding.

We denote by $W_{1}$ and $W_{2}$ a pair of vector spaces of dimension 3 and let

$$
\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right) \hookrightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1} \otimes W_{2}\right)
$$

be the Segre embedding. To give its linear section of codimension 2, we need a twodimensional subspace $K \subset W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}$. We denote by $K^{\perp} \subset W_{1} \otimes W_{2}$ its codimension-2 annihilator, and set

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{K}:=\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)\right) \cap \mathbb{P}\left(K^{\perp}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1} \otimes W_{2}\right), \tag{55}
\end{equation*}
$$

to be the corresponding linear section.

Lemma 6.1. Assume the base field k is algebraically closed. The intersection $X_{K}$ defined by (55) is a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface if and only if

- the line $\mathbb{P}(K) \subset \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ does not intersect the dual Segre variety $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}^{\vee}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$, and
- the line $\mathbb{P}(K) \subset \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ is not contained in the discriminant cubic hypersurface $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}} \subset \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$.

Furthermore, $X_{K}$ is smooth if and only if the line $\mathbb{P}(K)$ is transversal to $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}$.

Proof. First, let us show that the condition is necessary. If the line $\mathbb{P}(K)$ intersects $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ then $K$ contains a bilinear form $b \in W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}$ of rank 1 , that is, $b=\varphi_{1} \otimes \varphi_{2}$, where $\varphi_{i} \in W_{i}^{\vee}$. The zero locus of $b$ on $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)$ is equal to

$$
\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\varphi_{1}^{\perp}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)\right) \cup\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(\varphi_{2}^{\perp}\right)\right) .
$$

Consequently, $X_{K}$ is its hyperplane section, hence is a union of two cubic scrolls, hence is not an integral surface.

Next, assume that $\mathbb{P}(K)$ is contained in $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}$. Then there are three possibilities: either

- $K \subset w_{1}^{\perp} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}$ for some $w_{1} \in W_{1}$, or
- $K \subset W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes w_{2}^{\perp}$ for some $w_{2} \in W_{2}$, or
- $K \subset \operatorname{Ker}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee} \rightarrow U_{1}^{\vee} \otimes U_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ for some 2-dimensional subspaces $U_{1} \subset W_{1}$ and $U_{2} \subset W_{2}$.

In the 1st case we have $\left\{w_{1}\right\} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right) \subset X_{K}$, in the 2nd case $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times\left\{w_{2}\right\} \subset X_{K}$, and in the 3rd case $\mathbb{P}\left(U_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(U_{2}\right) \subset X_{K^{\prime}}$, so in all these cases the surface $X_{K}$ is not integral.

Let us show that the conditions are sufficient. Assume $K \subset W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}$ is such that the line $\mathbb{P}(K)$ is not contained in $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}$ and does not intersect $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$. Let $b_{0} \in K$ be a bilinear form of rank 3 (it exists since $\mathbb{P}(K)$ is not contained in $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}$ ). Then $b_{0}$ identifies $W_{2}$ with $W_{1}^{\vee}$ and under this identification $b_{0}$ corresponds to the identity in $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{1}\right) \cong \mathbb{P}\left(\operatorname{End}\left(W_{1}\right)\right)$, so its zero locus is isomorphic to the flag variety $\operatorname{Fl}\left(1,2 ; W_{1}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee}\right)$. The subspace $K$ is then determined by an operator $b \in \operatorname{End}\left(W_{1}\right)$ defined up to a scalar multiple of the identity, and the condition that $\mathbb{P}(K)$ does not intersect $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee}\right) \otimes \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ can be rephrased by saying that the pencil $\{b+t \mathrm{id}\}$ does not contain operators of rank 1. From the Jordan Theorem it is clear that there are only three types of such $b$, which are as follows:
(0) $b$ is diagonal with three distinct eigenvalues;
(1) $b$ has two Jordan blocks of sizes 2 and 1 with distinct eigenvalues;
(2) $b$ has one Jordan block of size 3 .

It is easy to see that in case (0) the surface $X_{b}$ is smooth (hence of type 0), in case (1) it has one $A_{1}$ singularity (and is of type 2), and in case (3) it has one $A_{2}$ singularity (and is of type 4).

It remains to note that case ( 0 ) happens precisely when the line $\mathbb{P}(K)$ is transversal to $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}$.

Consider the universal family of codimension 2 linear sections of $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)$ that are sextic du Val del Pezzo surfaces. According to Lemma 6.1 it can be described as follows. Consider the Grassmannian $\mathrm{Gr}\left(2, W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ parameterizing all two-dimensional subspaces $K \subset W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}$, and its open subset parameterizing subspaces satisfying the conditions of Lemma 6.1:

$$
S:=\left\{K \in \operatorname{Gr}\left(2, W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right) \quad \mid \quad \mathbb{P}(K) \not \subset \mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}} \quad \text { and } \quad \mathbb{P}(K) \cap\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}^{\vee}\right)\right)=\varnothing\right\}
$$

Let $\mathscr{K} \subset W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{S}$ be the tautological rank 2 bundle, let $\mathscr{K}^{\perp} \subset W_{1} \otimes W_{2} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{S}$ be its rank 7 annihilator, and let

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{X}:=\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)\right) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1} \otimes W_{2}\right)} \mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{K}^{\perp}\right) \tag{56}
\end{equation*}
$$

be the corresponding du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces.

Proposition 6.2. Let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be the du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces defined by (56). Then

$$
\mathscr{Z}_{2}=\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}, \quad \mathscr{Z}_{3}=S \sqcup S,
$$

and the Brauer classes $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ are both trivial.

In the proof we use notation introduced in Appendix C.

Proof. Using homological projective duality for $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)$, see Theorem C.1, we obtain from [22, Theorem 6.27] a semiorthogonal decomposition
$\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{2}}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}\right)\right), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(1,0), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(0,1), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(1,1)\right\rangle$,
where $\mathbb{Y}_{2} \rightarrow \mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}$ is the resolution of singularities defined in (C.2), and $\mathscr{E}_{2}$ is the derived pullback of the sheaf $\mathbb{E}_{2}$ defined by (C.6) with respect to the natural map

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{X} \times_{S}\left(\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{X}_{2} \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2} \tag{57}
\end{equation*}
$$

(we will discuss this map below), where $\mathscr{X}_{2}$ is the universal hyperplane section
$K_{\mathscr{X}}=\mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(-1,-1)$ in the relative Picard $\operatorname{group} \operatorname{Pic}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ ), we get
$\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}, \Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{2}}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}\right)\right), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(1,0), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(0,1)\right\rangle$. (58)

We claim that this decomposition agrees with the general decomposition (48) of a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces.

Indeed, the last two components of (58) can be considered as the derived category of $S \sqcup S$ (the trivial double covering of $S$ ) embedded via the Fourier-Mukai functor with kernel

$$
\mathscr{E}_{3}:=\mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(1,0) \sqcup \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(0,1) \in \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X} \sqcup \mathscr{X})=\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X} \times_{S}(S \sqcup S)\right),
$$

and the 2 nd component is the derived category of

$$
\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}=\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}
$$

(recall that $\mathbb{Y}_{2}$ maps birationally onto $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}$ and $\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K})$ by definition of $S$ does not touch the indeterminacy locus $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ of that birational isomorphism $)$, which is a flat degree 3 covering of $S$ (since $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}$ is a hypersurface of degree 3), and it is embedded into $\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ via the Fourier-Mukai functor with kernel $\mathscr{E}_{2}$.

Let us check that both $\mathscr{E}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{E}_{3}$ are flat families of torsion-free rank 1 sheaves on fibers of $\mathscr{X}$ over $S$ with Hilbert polynomials $h_{2}(t)$ and $h_{3}(t)$, respectively, parameterized by the schemes

$$
\mathscr{Z}_{2}^{\prime}:=\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2} \quad \text { and } \quad \mathscr{Z}_{3}^{\prime}:=S \sqcup S .
$$

For the 2nd family flatness is clear and Hilbert polynomial computation is straightforward, so we skip it. For the 1st family we note that the map (57) is flat. Indeed, by (56) we have
$\left.\mathscr{X} \times \times_{S}\left(\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}\right)=\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)\right) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1} \otimes W_{2}\right)} \mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{K}^{\perp}\right)\right) \times_{S}\left(\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times \mathbb{P}_{\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}\right)$,
while

$$
\mathscr{X}_{2} \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}=\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)\right) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1} \otimes W_{2}\right)} Q \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}
$$

where $Q \subset \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1} \otimes W_{2}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ is the incidence quadric, so the map (57) is induced by the natural map $\mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{K}^{\perp}\right) \times_{S} \mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \rightarrow Q=\mathrm{Fl}\left(1,8 ; W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$. This map factors as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{K}^{\perp}\right) \times \times_{S} \mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \hookrightarrow \mathbb{P}_{\operatorname{Gr}\left(2, W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)}\left(\mathscr{K}^{\perp}\right) \times_{\operatorname{Gr}\left(2, W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{P}_{\operatorname{Gr}\left(2, W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)}(\mathscr{K}) \\
&=\mathrm{Fl}\left(1,2,8 ; W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right) \rightarrow 0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

The 1st map is an open embedding, while the last map is a $\mathbb{P}^{6}$-bundle, so the composition is flat (and even smooth).

Recall the embedding of the Weil divisor $\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right) \hookrightarrow \mathscr{X}_{2} \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}$ defined by (C.4). Its preimage under the map (57) is a Weil divisor in $\mathscr{X} \times_{S}\left(\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}\right)$ such that for any geometric point $\left(K, b, W_{1}\right)$ of $\mathscr{Z}_{2}^{\prime}:=\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}$ its fiber is the Weil divisor

$$
L:=X_{K} \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}\left\{w_{1}\right\} \subset X_{K} ;
$$

that is, a line on the sextic del Pezzo surface $X_{K}$ contracted by the projection $X_{K} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)$ to the point $\left\{W_{1}\right\} \in \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)$. Thus, by (C.6), the sheaf we are interested in is the twisted ideal $\mathscr{I}_{L} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(1)$. In particular, it is torsion-free, and its Hilbert polynomial equals $h_{2}(t)$.

Therefore, the families of sheaves $\mathscr{E}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{E}_{3}$ induce maps

$$
\mu_{2}: \mathscr{Z}_{2}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S) \quad \text { and } \quad \mu_{3}: \mathscr{Z}_{3}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)
$$

such that the Brauer classes $\mu_{2}^{*}\left(\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}\right)$ and $\mu_{3}^{*}\left(\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}\right)$ are trivial and $\mathscr{E}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{E}_{3}$ are isomorphic (up to twists by line bundles on $\mathscr{Z}_{2}^{\prime}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}^{\prime}$ ) to the pullbacks of the universal bundles $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{P}_{2}}$ and $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$, respectively. This means that for $d \in\{2,3\}$ we have isomorphisms of FourierMukai functors

$$
\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{d}} \cong \Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{X}}^{d}} \circ \mu_{d *} \circ T_{d}: \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})
$$

where $T_{d}$ is a line bundle twist in $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime}\right)$.
Since both the functors $\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{d}}}$ and $\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{d}}$ are fully faithful, so is the composition $\mu_{d *} \circ T_{d}: \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{Z}_{d}\right)$. Moreover, comparing semiorthogonal decompositions given by (48) and (58), we conclude that $\mu_{d *} \circ T_{d}$ is essentially surjective, that is, an equivalence of categories. Since $T_{d}$ is also an equivalence, we conclude that $\mu_{d *}$ is an equivalence; hence, $\mu_{d}$ is an isomorphism. Thus, $\mathscr{Z}_{d}^{\prime} \cong \mathscr{Z}_{d}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ and the Brauer classes $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ on $\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ vanish.

Remark 6.3. Considering the family $\overline{\mathscr{X}} \subset \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right) \times \bar{S}$ of all codimension 2 linear sections of $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)$ over $\bar{S}:=\operatorname{Gr}\left(2, W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ and applying the semiorthogonal decomposition of Theorem C.1, we obtain

$$
\mathbf{D}(\overline{\mathscr{X}})=\left\langle\mathbf{D}(\bar{S}), \mathbf{D}\left(\overline{\mathscr{Z}}_{2}\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\overline{\mathscr{Z}}_{3}\right)\right\rangle,
$$

where $\overline{\mathscr{Z}}_{2}=\mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{K}) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{2}$ and $\overline{\mathscr{Z}}_{3}=\bar{S} \sqcup \bar{S}$. Note that the map $\overline{\mathscr{Z}}_{2} \rightarrow \bar{S}$ is not flat—by Lemma 6.1 its non-flat locus $\bar{S} \backslash S$ is equal to the locus of non-integral fibers of the family $\overline{\mathscr{X}} \rightarrow \bar{S}$.

The statement of Proposition 6.2 can be inverted as follows.

Lemma 6.4. Let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces. If we have an equality $\mathscr{Z}_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)=S \sqcup S$ and the Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ is trivial, then Zariski locally over $S$ the family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ can be represented as a family of codimension 2 linear sections of $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}$. In particular, if $\mathscr{X}$ is regular then $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ is trivial.

Proof. By Proposition 5.16 there is a pair of rank 3 vector bundles $\mathscr{W}_{1}$ and $\mathscr{W}_{2}$ on $S$ such that

$$
F_{3}(\mathscr{X} / S)=\mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{W}_{1}\right) \sqcup \mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{W}_{2}\right) .
$$

Moreover, the restrictions of the universal sheaf $\mathscr{E}_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ on $\mathscr{X} \times_{S} \mathscr{Z}_{3}=\mathscr{X} \sqcup \mathscr{X}$ to the two components are line bundles defining regular maps $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{W}_{1}\right)$ and $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{W}_{2}\right)$, respectively. Thus, the induced map

$$
\mathscr{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{W}_{1}\right) \times_{S} \mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{W}_{2}\right)
$$

is a closed embedding. Zariski locally the bundles $\mathscr{W}_{1}$ and $\mathscr{W}_{2}$ are trivial; hence, we obtain the required local presentation of $\mathscr{X}$. The Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ vanishes Zariski locally by Proposition 6.2 and $\mathscr{Z}_{2}$ is regular by Proposition 5.13; hence, $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}=0$.

A slightly more general family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces can be obtained by replacing the projective spaces $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)$ and $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)$ by a pair of projectively dual (i.e., corresponding to mutually inverse Brauer classes) Severi-Brauer surfaces. In this way one can obtain a family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces with a nontrivial Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ (however, this class will be "constant in a family").

Another possible generalization, is to consider a double covering $\tilde{S} \rightarrow S$ and a Brauer class $\beta$ on $\tilde{S}$ of order 3 such that $\beta=\sigma^{*}\left(\beta^{-1}\right)$, where $\sigma: \tilde{S} \rightarrow \tilde{S}$ is the involution of the double covering (cf. the isomorphism of Brauer classes in Proposition 5.3). Then one can apply the Weil restriction of scalars to obtain an étale locally trivial fibration over $S$ with fibers $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}$, and then consider its linear section of codimension 2 .

### 6.2 Hyperplane sections of $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$

Another simple way to construct a sextic del Pezzo surface is by considering a hyperplane section of $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$ in the Segre embedding.

We denote by $V_{1}, V_{2}$, and $V_{3}$ three vector spaces of dimension 2 and let

$$
\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right) \hookrightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1} \otimes V_{2} \otimes V_{3}\right)
$$

be the Segre embedding. For a trilinear form $b \in V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}$ we denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{b}:=\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)\right) \cap \mathbb{P}\left(b^{\perp}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1} \otimes V_{2} \otimes V_{3}\right) \tag{59}
\end{equation*}
$$

the corresponding hyperplane section, where $b^{\perp} \subset V_{1} \otimes V_{2} \otimes V_{3}$ is the annihilator hyperplane of $b$.

Recall that the group $G:=\left(\operatorname{PGL}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \operatorname{PGL}\left(V_{2}\right) \times \operatorname{PGL}\left(V_{3}\right)\right) \rtimes \mathfrak{S}_{3}$ acts on the space $\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)$ with four orbits. The orbits closures are

- $\mathrm{O}_{3}=\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}^{\vee}\right)$;
- $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{4}=\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)\right) \cup\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)\right) \cup\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}^{\vee}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee}\right)\right)$;
- $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{6}=\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)\right)^{\vee}$ is the projectively dual quartic hypersurface; and
- $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{7}=\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)$
(we use the dimensions of the orbits as indices). The equation of the quartic hypersurface $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{6}$ is given by the Cayley's hyperdeterminant, see [11, 14.1.7].

Lemma 6.5. Assume the base field $k$ is algebraically closed. The hyperplane section $X_{b}$ defined by (59) is a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface if and only if $b \in \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right) \backslash \overline{\mathrm{O}}_{4}$. Furthermore, $X_{b}$ is smooth if and only if $b \in \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right) \backslash \overline{\mathrm{O}}_{6}$.

Proof. Indeed, choosing a representative of each orbit, it is easy to see that $X_{b}$ is smooth, if $b \in \mathrm{O}_{7}$; has one $A_{1}$ singularity (and is of type 1 ), if $b \in \mathrm{O}_{6}$; is a union of
a smooth quadric and a quartic scroll, if $b \in \mathrm{O}_{4}$; and is a union of three quadrics, if $b \in \mathrm{O}_{3}$.

Consider the universal family of hyperplane sections of $\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)$ that are sextic du Val del Pezzo surfaces. By Lemma 6.5 it can be described as follows. Consider the open subset

$$
S:=\mathrm{O}_{6} \cup \mathrm{O}_{7}=\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right) \backslash \overline{\mathrm{O}}_{4} \subset \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)
$$

Let $\mathscr{L} \subset V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{S}$ be the tautological line bundle, let $\mathscr{L}^{\perp} \subset V_{1} \otimes V_{2} \otimes V_{3} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{S}$ be its rank 7 annihilator, and let

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{X}:=\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)\right) \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1} \otimes V_{2} \otimes V_{3}\right)} \mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{L}^{\perp}\right) \tag{60}
\end{equation*}
$$

be the corresponding du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces.
Denote by $\mathscr{D}_{V_{1}, V_{2}, V_{3}} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)$ the double covering branched along the Cayley quartic hypersurface $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{6}$.

Proposition 6.6. Let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be the du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces defined by (60). Then

$$
\mathscr{Z}_{2}=S \sqcup S \sqcup S, \quad \mathscr{Z}_{3}=S \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathscr{D}_{V_{1}, V_{2}, V_{3}},
$$

and the Brauer classes $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ are both trivial.

In the proof we use notation introduced in Appendix D.

Proof. The proof is parallel to that of Proposition 6.2.
Using homological projective duality for $\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)$, see Theorem D.1, we obtain from [22, Theorem 6.27] a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})= & \left\langle\Phi_{\mathscr{C}_{3}}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(S \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{3}\right)\right),\right. \\
& \left.\mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(1,1,1), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(2,1,1), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(1,2,1), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(1,1,2)\right\rangle,
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\mathbb{Y}_{3} \rightarrow \mathscr{D}_{V_{1}, V_{2}, V_{3}}$ is the resolution of singularities defined in (D.2) and where $\mathscr{E}_{3}$ is the derived pullback of the sheaf $\mathbb{E}_{3}$ defined by (D.6) with respect to the natural map

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{X} \times_{S}\left(S \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{3}\right) \rightarrow \mathscr{X}_{3} \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{3} \tag{61}
\end{equation*}
$$

(we will discuss this map below). Mutating the last four components to the far left (again, note that $K_{\mathscr{X}}=\mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(-1,-1,-1)$ in the relative Picard group $\operatorname{Pic}(\mathscr{X} / S)$ ), we get

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})=\left\langle\mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}, \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(1,0,0), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(0,1,0), \mathbf{D}(S) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(0,0,1),\right. \\
&\left.\Phi_{\mathscr{E}_{3}}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(S \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{3}\right)\right)\right\rangle . \tag{62}
\end{align*}
$$

We claim that this decomposition agrees with the general decomposition (48) for a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces. Indeed, its 2nd, 3rd, and 4th components can be considered as the derived category of $S \sqcup S \sqcup S$ (the trivial triple covering of $S$ ) embedded via the Fourier-Mukai functor with kernel

$$
\mathscr{E}_{2}:=\mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(1,0,0) \sqcup \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(0,1,0) \sqcup \mathscr{O}_{\mathscr{X}}(0,0,1) \in \mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X} \sqcup \mathscr{X} \sqcup \mathscr{X})=\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X} \times_{S}(S \sqcup S \sqcup S)\right),
$$

while the last component is the derived category of

$$
S \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{3}=S \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathscr{D}_{V_{1}, V_{2}, V_{3}}
$$

(recall that $\mathbb{Y}_{3}$ maps birationally onto $\mathscr{D}_{V_{1}, V_{2}, V_{3}}$ and $S$ by definition does not touch the image $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{4}$ (see Remark D.2) of the indeterminacy locus of that birational isomorphism), which is a flat degree 2 covering of $S$ (since $\mathscr{D}_{V_{1}, V_{2}, V_{3}}$ is flat over the complement of $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{4}$ ), and it is embedded into $\mathbf{D}(\mathscr{X})$ via the Fourier-Mukai functor with kernel $\mathscr{E}_{3}$.

Let us check that both $\mathscr{E}_{2}$ and $\mathscr{E}_{3}$ are flat families of torsion-free rank 1 sheaves on the fibers of $\mathscr{X}$ over $S$ with Hilbert polynomials $h_{2}(t)$ and $h_{3}(t)$ respectively, parameterized by

$$
\mathscr{Z}_{2}^{\prime}:=S \sqcup S \sqcup S \quad \text { and } \quad \mathscr{Z}_{3}^{\prime}:=S \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{3} .
$$

For the 1st flatness is clear and Hilbert polynomial computation is straightforward, so we skip it. For the 2nd we note that the map (61) is flat. Indeed, arguing as in the proof of Proposition 6.2 we can check that the map (61) is obtained by base change from the map

$$
\mathbb{P}_{S}\left(\mathscr{L}^{\perp}\right) \times_{S} \mathbb{P}_{S}(\mathscr{L}) \rightarrow Q=\mathrm{Fl}\left(1,7 ; V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)
$$

which is an open embedding.
Recall the embedding of the Weil divisor $\mathbb{Y}_{3} \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right) \hookrightarrow \mathscr{X}_{3} \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right) \mathbb{Y}_{3}$ defined by (D.4). Its preimage under (61) is a Weil divisor in $\mathscr{X} \times_{S}\left(S \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{3}\right)$ such that for any closed point $\left(b, v_{1}, v_{2}\right)$ of $\mathscr{Z}_{3}^{\prime}=S \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}^{\vee} \otimes V_{2}^{\vee} \otimes V_{3}^{\vee}\right)} \mathbb{Y}_{3}$ its fiber is the Weil
divisor

$$
L:=X_{b} \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}\left\{\left(V_{1}, V_{2}\right)\right\} \subset X_{b},
$$

i.e., a line on the surface $X_{b}$ contracted by the projection $X_{b} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)$ to the point $\left(V_{1}, V_{2}\right) \in \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)$. Thus, by (D.6), the sheaf we are interested in is the twisted ideal $\mathscr{I}_{L} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}(1,1)$. In particular, it is torsion-free, and its Hilbert polynomial equals $h_{3}(t)$.

The rest of the proof repeats the argument of Proposition 6.2.

The statement of Proposition 6.6 can be inverted as follows (and the proof repeats the proof of Lemma 6.4).

Lemma 6.7. Let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be a du Val family of sextic del Pezzo surfaces. If we have an equality $\mathscr{Z}_{2}(\mathscr{X} / S)=S \sqcup S \sqcup S$ and the Brauer class $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ is trivial, then Zariski locally over $S$ the family $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ can be represented as a family of hyperplane sections of $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$. In particular, if $\mathscr{X}$ is regular then $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ is trivial.

### 6.3 Blowup families

For each length 3 subscheme $Y \subset \mathbb{P}^{2}$, consider the blowup

$$
\widehat{X}:=\operatorname{Bl}_{Y}\left(\mathbb{P}^{2}\right) .
$$

Unless $Y$ is the infinitesimal neighborhood of a point (i.e., is given by the square of the maximal ideal of a point), $\widehat{X}$ is a weak del Pezzo surface of degree 6. In particular, the anticanonical class of $\widehat{X}$ is nef and big and the anticanonical model of $\widehat{X}$ (i.e., the image of $\widehat{X}$ under the anticanonical map) is a sextic du Val del Pezzo surface.

This construction can be also performed in a family. Let

$$
\begin{equation*}
S:=\left(\mathbb{P}^{2}\right)^{[3]} \backslash \mathbb{P}^{2} \tag{63}
\end{equation*}
$$

be the open subset of the Hilbert cube of the plane parameterizing length 3 subschemes in $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ avoiding infinitesimal neighborhoods of points. Let $\mathscr{Y} \subset \mathbb{P}^{2} \times S$ be the corresponding family of subschemes. Let

$$
\widehat{\mathscr{X}}:=\mathrm{Bl}_{\mathscr{Y}}\left(\mathbb{P}^{2} \times S\right)
$$

be the blowup and $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ its relative anticanonical model. In particular, we have a morphism

$$
\hat{\pi}: \widehat{\mathscr{X}} \rightarrow \mathscr{X} .
$$

Let $S_{1} \subset S$ be the divisor parameterizing subschemes in $\mathbb{P}^{2}$ contained in a line. It is easy to see that over $S_{1}$ there is a $\mathbb{P}^{1}$-bundle $\Delta \rightarrow S_{1}$ (formed by strict transforms of lines supporting the subschemes) and an embedding $\Delta \hookrightarrow \widehat{\mathscr{X}}$, such that $\mathscr{X}$ is the contraction of $\Delta$ to $S_{1}$. In particular, over $S_{0}:=S \backslash S_{1}$ the map $\hat{\pi}$ is an isomorphism. One can check that $\widehat{\mathscr{X}}$ is a small resolution of singularities of $\mathscr{X}$.

Proposition 6.8. Let $S$ be defined by (63) and let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be the relative anticanonical model of the blowup $\widehat{\mathscr{X}}=\mathrm{Bl}_{\mathscr{Y}}\left(\mathbb{P}^{2} \times S\right) \rightarrow S$. Then

$$
\mathscr{Z}_{2} \cong \mathscr{Y} \quad \text { and } \quad \mathscr{Z}_{3} \cong S \cup_{S_{1}} S
$$

and both Brauer classes $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ are trivial.

Here $S \cup S$ is the gluing of two copies of the scheme $S$ along the divisor $S_{1}$. In particular, in this example both $\mathscr{X}$ and $\mathscr{Z}_{3}$ are not regular. We leave the proof of this proposition to the interested reader.

A similar argument applies to blowups of $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$.

Proposition 6.9. Let

$$
S:=\left(\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}\right)^{[2]}
$$

be the Hilbert square of $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$ and let $\mathscr{Y} \subset\left(\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}\right) \times S$ be the universal family of subschemes. Let $\widehat{\mathscr{X}}:=\mathrm{Bl}_{\mathscr{Y}}\left(\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times S\right)$ be the blowup and let $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ be its relative anticanonical model. Let $S_{1,0} \subset S$ and $S_{0,1} \subset S$ be the divisors parameterizing subschemes contained in a horizontal or a vertical ruling of $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$ respectively. Then

$$
\mathscr{Z}_{2} \cong S \underset{S_{1,0}}{\cup} S \underset{S_{0,1}}{\cup} S \quad \text { and } \quad \mathscr{Z}_{3} \cong \mathscr{Y}
$$

and both Brauer classes $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{2}}$ and $\beta_{\mathscr{Z}_{3}}$ are trivial.

Note that in this example the base $S$ of the family is proper.

## A Auslander Algebras

Let $Z=\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$ be a non-reduced zero-dimensional scheme. The Auslander algebra $\tilde{R}_{m}$ defined below provides a categorical resolution of the derived category $\mathbf{D}(Z)$, see [27, Section 5] for details.

The algebra $\tilde{R}_{m}$ is defined as the path algebra of a quiver with relations
$\tilde{R}_{m}=\mathrm{k}\left\{\underset{\beta_{1}}{\bullet \stackrel{\alpha_{1}}{\leftrightarrows}} \stackrel{\alpha_{\beta_{2}}}{\stackrel{\alpha_{2}}{\leftrightarrows}} \cdots \cdots \underset{\beta_{m-1}}{\stackrel{\alpha_{m-1}}{\leftrightarrows}} \bullet \left\lvert\, \begin{array}{l}\beta_{i} \alpha_{i}=\alpha_{i+1} \beta_{i+1} \text { for } 1 \leq i \leq m-2, \\ \beta_{m-1} \alpha_{m-1}=0\end{array}\right.\right\}$.
Alternatively, it can be written as a matrix algebra

$$
\tilde{R}_{m}=\bigoplus_{i, j=0}^{m-1}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)_{i j}, \quad\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)_{i j}= \begin{cases}\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m-i}, & \text { if } i \geq j  \tag{A.2}\\ t^{j-i} \mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m-i}, & \text { if } i \leq j\end{cases}
$$

with multiplication induced by the natural maps $\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)_{i j} \otimes\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)_{j k} \rightarrow\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)_{i k}$. We identify the category of representations of the quiver with the category of left modules over its path algebra.

We denote by $\epsilon_{i}$ the $i$-th vertex idempotent in $\tilde{R}_{m}$ (in terms of (A.2) it is the unit in $\left.\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)_{i i} \cong \mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m-i}\right)$. For every left $\tilde{R}_{m}$-module $M$ we have

$$
M=\bigoplus_{i=0}^{m-1} \epsilon_{i} M
$$

We call $M_{i}:=\epsilon_{i} M$ the $i$-th component of $M$, and the vector ( $\operatorname{dim} M_{0}, \operatorname{dim} M_{1}, \ldots$ ) $\in \mathbb{Z}^{m}$ the dimension vector of $M$.

For each $0 \leq i \leq m-1$ we denote by $S_{i}$ the simple module of $i$-th vertex of the quiver (its dimension vector is $(\underbrace{0, \ldots, 0}_{i}, 1, \underbrace{0, \ldots, 0}_{m-1-i})$ ) and by

$$
P_{i}=\tilde{R}_{m} \epsilon_{i}
$$

its indecomposable projective cover (projective module of $i$-th vertex).
The algebra $\tilde{R}_{m}$ has finite global dimension (it is bounded by $2 m-2$, see [27, Proposition A.14]) and its derived category $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)$ is generated by an exceptional collection (see Lemma A.2) consisting of representations $E_{i}$ with dimension vectors

$$
\operatorname{dim}\left(E_{i}\right)=(\underbrace{1, \ldots, 1}_{i+1}, \underbrace{0, \ldots, 0}_{m-1-i})
$$

and with $\beta$-arrows acting by zero and $\alpha$-arrows acting by identity.
Remark A.1. Actually, the algebra $\tilde{R}_{m}$ is quasihereditary and the modules $E_{i}$ are its standard modules.

We call the $E_{i}$ standard exceptional modules. They have nice projective resolutions

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow P_{i+1} \xrightarrow{\beta_{i+1}} P_{i} \rightarrow E_{i} \rightarrow 0, \tag{A.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the maps induced by the right $\beta_{i+1}$-multiplication. Using these, it is easy to check that $E_{0}, \ldots, E_{m-1}$ is an exceptional collection and compute its endomorphism algebra.

Lemma A.2. The collection $E_{0}, E_{1}, \ldots, E_{m-1}$ is exceptional and $\operatorname{Ext}\left(E_{i}, E_{j}\right)=\mathrm{k} \oplus \mathrm{k}[-1]$ for all $i<j$. Moreover, the multiplication map

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{p}\left(E_{i}, E_{j}\right) \otimes \operatorname{Ext}^{q}\left(E_{j}, E_{k}\right) \rightarrow \operatorname{Ext}^{p+q}\left(E_{i}, E_{k}\right), \quad i<j<k
$$

is an isomorphism when $p=0$ or $q=0$.

Proof. Using (A.3) we see that $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(E_{i}, E_{j}\right)$ is computed by the complex

$$
\left(E_{j}\right)_{i} \xrightarrow{\beta_{i+1}}\left(E_{j}\right)_{i+1} .
$$

If $i>j$ both spaces are zero and if $i=j$ the 1 st is k and the 2 nd is zero; hence, the collection is exceptional. Similarly, if $j>i$ both spaces are $k$ and the arrow is zero; hence, $\operatorname{Hom}\left(E_{i}, E_{j}\right)=\operatorname{Ext}^{1}\left(E_{i}, E_{j}\right)=\mathrm{k}$.

For the second statement, note that we have an exact sequence

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow E_{i-1} \xrightarrow{\alpha_{i}} E_{i} \rightarrow S_{i} \rightarrow 0, \tag{A.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

which shows that for $j \leq k$ the natural map $E_{j} \rightarrow E_{k}$ is injective and its cokernel is an extension of simple modules $S_{l}$ with $j+1 \leq l \leq k$. On the other hand, (A.3) implies that $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(E_{i}, S_{l}\right)=0$ as soon as $l \geq i+2$, hence the map

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(E_{i}, E_{j}\right) \rightarrow \operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(E_{i}, E_{k}\right)
$$

induced by the embedding $E_{j} \rightarrow E_{k}$ is an isomorphism. This proves the case when $q=0$.
Similarly, merging (A.4) with (A.3) we obtain for $l \geq 1$ a projective resolution

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow P_{l} \xrightarrow{\left(-\alpha_{l+1}, \beta_{l}\right)} P_{l+1} \oplus P_{l-1} \xrightarrow{\left(\beta_{l+1}, \alpha_{l}\right)} P_{l} \rightarrow S_{l} \rightarrow 0 \tag{A.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

of the simple module $S_{l}$. It follows that $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(S_{l}, E_{k}\right)$ for $1 \leq l<k$ are computed by the complex

$$
\left(E_{k}\right)_{l} \xrightarrow{(0,1)}\left(E_{k}\right)_{l+1} \oplus\left(E_{k}\right)_{l-1} \xrightarrow{(-1,0)}\left(E_{k}\right)_{l},
$$

hence for $1 \leq l<k$ we have $\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(S_{l}, E_{k}\right)=0$. On the other hand, the cokernel of the embedding $E_{i} \rightarrow E_{j}$ is an extension of simple modules $S_{l}$ with $1 \leq l \leq j$, hence the map

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(E_{j}, E_{k}\right) \rightarrow \operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(E_{i}, E_{k}\right)
$$

induced by this embedding is an isomorphism. This proves the case when $p=0$.

The following characterization of the categories $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{2}\right)$ and $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{3}\right)$ is quite useful.

Proposition A.3. Assume $\mathscr{T}$ is a triangulated category admitting a DG enhancement. (a) If $\mathscr{T}$ is generated by an exceptional pair $\left(\mathscr{L}_{0}, \mathscr{L}_{1}\right)$ such that Ext ${ }^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{L}_{0}, \mathscr{L}_{1}\right) \cong \mathrm{k} \oplus \mathrm{k}[-1]$ then there is an equivalence of categories $\mathscr{T} \cong \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{2}\right)$ taking $\mathscr{L}_{i}$ to $E_{i}$.
(b) If $\mathscr{T}$ is generated by an exceptional triple $\left(\mathscr{L}_{0}, \mathscr{L}_{1}, \mathscr{L}_{2}\right)$ of objects such that

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{\bullet}\left(\mathscr{L}_{i}, \mathscr{L}_{j}\right) \cong \mathrm{k} \oplus \mathrm{k}[-1]
$$

for all $i<j$ and the multiplication map $\operatorname{Ext}^{p}\left(\mathscr{L}_{0}, \mathscr{L}_{1}\right) \otimes \operatorname{Ext}^{q}\left(\mathscr{L}_{1}, \mathscr{L}_{2}\right) \rightarrow \operatorname{Ext}^{p+q}\left(\mathscr{L}_{0}, \mathscr{L}_{2}\right)$ is an isomorphism when $p=0$ or $q=0$, then there is an equivalence of categories $\mathscr{T} \cong \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{3}\right)$ taking $\mathscr{L}_{i}$ to $E_{i}$.

Proof. Since the category $\mathscr{T}$ is enhanced, there is an equivalence of $\mathscr{T}$ with the derived category of the DG algebra $\mathrm{RHom}_{\mathscr{T}}\left(\oplus \mathscr{L}_{i}, \oplus \mathscr{L}_{i}\right)$. By the assumption, its cohomology is isomorphic (as a graded algebra) to the graded algebra $\operatorname{Ext}_{\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)}^{\bullet}\left(\oplus E_{i}, \oplus E_{i}\right)$. To get the desired equivalence, it remains to check that the latter algebra (considered as a DG algebra with trivial differential) is formal.

But formality is clear, since any higher $A_{\infty}$-operation $\mathbf{m}_{i}$ (with $i \geq 3$ ) requires at least three nontrivial arguments, so one needs the quiver to have at least four vertices to admit such an operation. So, for $\tilde{R}_{2}$ and $\tilde{R}_{3}$ all higher operations vanish and the algebra is formal.

Remark A.4. Let $m \geq 4$ and assume $\mathscr{T}$ is an enhanced triangulated category generated by an exceptional collection $\mathscr{L}_{0}, \mathscr{L}_{1}, \ldots, \mathscr{L}_{m-1}$ satisfying the properties of Lemma A.2. To establish an equivalence of $\mathscr{T}$ with $\mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)$ one should additionally check that all higher $A_{\infty}$-operations in $\mathscr{T}$ vanish when one of the arguments is contained in the space $\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathscr{L}_{i}, \mathscr{L}_{i+1}\right)=\mathrm{k}$.

The endomorphism algebra of the projective module $P_{0}$ is

$$
\operatorname{End}_{\tilde{R}_{m}}\left(P_{0}\right)=\epsilon_{0} \tilde{R}_{m} \epsilon_{0}=\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)_{00}=\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}
$$

Using this we define an adjoint pair of functors

$$
\begin{array}{rlrl}
\pi_{m *}: \tilde{R}_{m}-\bmod \rightarrow\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)-\bmod , & & M & \mapsto \operatorname{Hom}_{\tilde{R}_{m}}\left(P_{0}, M\right)=\epsilon_{0} M  \tag{A.6}\\
\pi_{m}^{*}:\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)-\bmod \rightarrow \tilde{R}_{m}-\bmod , & & N \mapsto P_{0} \otimes_{\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}} N
\end{array}
$$

Following our convention, we denote in the same way their derived functors.

Note that the functor $\pi_{m *}: \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$ preserves boundedness, while its left adjoint $\pi_{m}^{*}$ does not. Recall that $\langle-\rangle^{\oplus}$ denotes the minimal triangulated subcategory of $\mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)$ closed under infinite direct sums.

Proposition A.5. The functor $\pi_{m}^{*}: \mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}^{-}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)$ is fully faithful, and its right adjoint functor $\pi_{m *}: \mathbf{D}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$ preserves boundedness and is essentially surjective. We have

$$
\operatorname{Ker} \pi_{m *}=\left\langle S_{1}, \ldots, S_{m-1}\right\rangle^{\oplus} \quad \text { and } \quad \operatorname{Im} \pi_{m}^{*}=\left\langle P_{0}\right\rangle^{\oplus}={ }^{\perp}\left\langle S_{1}, \ldots, S_{m-1}\right\rangle
$$

Moreover, $\pi_{m_{*}}\left(S_{0}\right)=\mathrm{k}$ and $\pi_{m_{*}}\left(P_{0}\right)=\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}$.

Proof. The functor $\pi_{m}^{*}$ is fully faithful by [27, Theorem 5.23] and $\pi_{m *} \circ \pi_{m}^{*} \cong$ id by [27, (48)]. Furthermore, $\pi_{m *}$ is exact by definition; hence, for any $N \in \mathbf{D}\left(\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}\right)$, taking $M:=\tau \geq \pi_{m}^{*}(N)$ (the canonical truncation) with $p \ll 0$, we obtain $N \cong \pi_{m_{*}} M$; hence, $\pi_{m *}$ is essentially surjective.

The image of $\pi_{m}^{*}$ by definition equals the subcategory $\left\langle P_{0}\right\rangle^{\oplus} \subset \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)$ and this category is evidently equal to the orthogonal of the simple modules $S_{1}, \ldots, S_{m-1}$. Since $\pi_{m *}$ is the right adjoint of $\pi_{m}^{*}$, we have Ker $\pi_{m *}=\left(\operatorname{Im} \pi_{m}^{*}\right)^{\perp}=P_{0}^{\perp}=\left\langle S_{1}, \ldots, S_{m-1}\right\rangle^{\oplus}$. Finally, applying (A.6) we easily get $\pi_{m *}\left(P_{0}\right)=\epsilon_{0} P_{0}=\epsilon_{0} \tilde{R}_{m} \epsilon_{0}=\left(\tilde{R}_{m}\right)_{00}=\mathrm{k}[t] / t^{m}$ and $\pi_{m *}\left(S_{0}\right)=\epsilon_{0} S_{0}=\mathrm{k}$.

## B Moduli Stack of Sextic du Val del Pezzo Surfaces

The moduli stack $\mathfrak{D P}_{6}$ of sextic du Val del Pezzo surfaces is the fibered category over (Sch/k) whose fiber over a k-scheme $S$ is the groupoid of all du Val $S$-families of sextic del Pezzo surfaces $f: \mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ (in the sense of Definition 5.1). A morphism from $f^{\prime}: \mathscr{X}^{\prime} \rightarrow S^{\prime}$ to $f: \mathscr{X} \rightarrow S$ is a fiber product diagram


The main result of this section was communicated by Jenya Tevelev.

Theorem B.1. The moduli stack $\mathfrak{D P}$ is a smooth Artin stack of finite type over $k$.

Proof. By Hilbert scheme argument, the stack $\mathfrak{D P}_{6}$ is an Artin stack of finite type. So, by deformation theory it is enough to check that deformations of a sextic du Val
del Pezzo surface $X$ over an algebraically closed field are unobstructed, that is, that $\operatorname{Ext}^{p}\left(\Omega_{X}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right)=0$ for $p \geq 2$. On the other hand, since $X$ has isolated hypersurface singularities, the sheaf $\Omega_{X}$ has a locally free resolution of length 1 ; hence, $\mathscr{E} X t t^{p}\left(\Omega_{X}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right)=0$ for $p \geq 2$ and $\mathscr{E} X t^{1}\left(\Omega_{X}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right)$ has zero-dimensional support. By the local-to-global spectral sequence this means that

$$
\operatorname{Ext}^{\geq 2}\left(\Omega_{X}, \mathscr{O}_{X}\right)=H^{\geq 2}\left(X, T_{X}\right)
$$

Since $X$ is a surface, we just have to check that $H^{2}\left(X, T_{X}\right)=0$. This holds by [12, Proposition 3.1].

Remark B.2. The stack $\mathfrak{D P}_{6}$ is not separated-one can construct two du Val families $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{1}$ and $\mathscr{X}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{1}$ that are isomorphic over $\mathbb{A}^{1} \backslash\{0\}$, but differ by a small birational transformation over the entire base. The simplest example is to consider the blowup $\widehat{\mathscr{X}}=\mathrm{Bl}_{\mathscr{Y}}\left(\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{A}^{1}\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{1}$, where

$$
\mathscr{Y}=\left(\{(1,0,0)\} \times \mathbb{A}^{1}\right) \sqcup\left(\{(0,1,0)\} \times \mathbb{A}^{1}\right) \sqcup\left\{((1,1, t), t) \mid t \in \mathbb{A}^{1}\right\}
$$

and define $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{1}$ as the family of relative anticanonical models of $\widehat{\mathscr{X}}$. Then $\mathscr{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{1}$ is smooth over $\mathbb{A}^{1} \times\{0\}$ and degenerates to a singular del Pezzo surface (of type 1) at point $t=0$. On the other hand, the family $\mathscr{X} \times_{\mathbb{A}^{1}}\left(\mathbb{A}^{1} \backslash\{0\}\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{1} \backslash\{0\}$ is isomorphic to the trivial family; hence, can be extended to a trivial family $\mathscr{X}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{1}$. Thus, the families $\mathscr{X}$ and $\mathscr{X}^{\prime}$ are isomorphic over $\mathbb{A}^{1} \backslash\{0\}$, but have different fibers over 0 .

## C Homological Projective Duality for $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}$ and $\operatorname{Fl}(1,2 ; 3)$

We refer to $[22,26,34]$ for the definition and a review of homological projective duality. In this section we construct the homologically projective dual variety for $\mathbb{P}^{2} \times \mathbb{P}^{2}$ and the flag variety $\mathrm{Fl}(1,2 ; 3)$ with respect to a certain symmetric rectangular Lefschetz decomposition.

Denote by $W_{1}$ and $W_{2}$ two 3-dimensional vector spaces, consider the product

$$
\mathbb{X}_{2}:=\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)
$$

its Segre embedding $\mathbb{X}_{2} \hookrightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(W_{1} \otimes W_{2}\right)=: \mathbb{P}(\mathbb{W})$, and the standard exceptional collection on $\mathbb{X}_{2}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{X}_{2}\right)= & \left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}, \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(0,1),\right. \\
& \left.\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(0,2), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,2), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,2)\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

We modify this collection slightly to turn it into a symmetric rectangular Lefschetz decomposition with respect to the line bundle $\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,1)$. For this we mutate $\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,0)$ and $\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(0,2)$ to the far left. An easy computation shows that the result is the following exceptional collection

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{X}_{2}\right)= & \left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(0,-1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(-1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}, \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,0),\right. \\
& \left.\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(0,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,2), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,2)\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

Clearly, this is a rectangular Lefschetz collection with respect to $\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,1)$ with three blocks equal to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{A}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}^{\text {sym }}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(0,-1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(-1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}\right\rangle . \tag{C.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is symmetric with respect to the transposition of factors.
The homological projective duality of $\mathbb{X}_{2}$ with respect to the standard Lefschetz decomposition

$$
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{X}_{2}\right)=\left\langle\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,2)\right\rangle
$$

is described in [5]. For this the linear homological projective duality argument [22, Section 8] is used. Indeed, the scheme $\mathbb{X}_{2}$ can be considered as a projectivization of a vector bundle

$$
\mathbb{X}_{2} \cong \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}\left(\mathscr{W}_{2}\right), \quad \mathscr{W}_{2}:=W_{2} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(-1) \subset \mathbb{W} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}
$$

Consequently, by [22, Corollary 8.3] the homological projectively dual of $\mathbb{X}_{2}$ with respect to the Lefschetz decomposition with the 1st block $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)\right)$ is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{Y}_{2}:=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}\left(\mathscr{W}_{2}^{\perp}\right), \tag{C.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathscr{W}_{2}^{\perp}:=\operatorname{Ker}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)} \rightarrow \mathscr{W}_{2}^{\vee}\right) \cong W_{2}^{\vee} \otimes \Omega_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(1)$ is a rank 6 vector bundle on $\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)$. In the next theorem we show that the result of homological projective duality with respect to (C.1) is the same.

Theorem C.1. The variety $\mathbb{Y}_{2}$ is homologically projectively dual to the variety $\mathbb{X}_{2}$ with respect to the Lefschetz decomposition of $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{X}_{2}\right)$ with 1st block (C.1).

Proof. Let $\mathscr{X}_{2} \subset \mathbb{X}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)$ be the universal hyperplane section of $\mathbb{X}_{2}$. By [22, Theorem 8.2], there is a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{2}\right)=\left\langle i_{*} \phi^{*}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{2}\right)\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,2)\right\rangle, \text { (C.3) }
$$

where the morphisms $i$ and $\phi$ are defined by the Cartesian diagram

and the map $p_{\mathbb{Y}_{2}}$ is induced by the embedding $\mathscr{W}_{2}^{\perp} \hookrightarrow \mathbb{W}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}$. We modify (C.3) by a sequence of mutations to change it to the form we need.

First, using the exceptional collection $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)\right)=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(-1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}, \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(1)\right\rangle$, decomposition (C.3) can be rewritten as

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{2}\right)= & \left\langle i_{*} \phi^{*}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{2}\right)\right),\right. \\
& \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(0,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,1), \\
& \left.\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,2), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,2), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(3,2)\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

Mutating the last component to the far left and taking into account that $\omega_{\mathscr{X}_{2}} \cong \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(-2,-2)$ up to a line bundle pulled back from $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)$, we obtain a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{2}\right)= & \left\langle\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,0), i_{*} \phi^{*}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{2}\right)\right),\right. \\
& \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(0,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,1), \\
& \left.\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,2), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,2)\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

Next, mutating the 2nd component one step to the left, we get

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{2}\right)=\langle \\
& \quad \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{2}\right)\right), \\
& \quad \mathbf{P}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,0), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(0,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,1),  \tag{C.5}\\
& \left.\quad \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,2), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(2,2)\right\rangle,
\end{align*}
$$

where $\Phi=\mathbb{L}_{\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,0)} \circ i_{*} \circ \phi^{*}: \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{2}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{2}\right)$.
This almost proves the result. The only small thing left is to show that the functor $\Phi$ is a Fourier-Mukai functor whose kernel is supported on the fiber product $\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times_{\mathbb{P}(\mathbb{W} \vee)} \mathscr{X}_{2}$. For this we note that by (C.4) the functor $i_{*} \circ \phi^{*}$ is a FourierMukai functor with kernel $j_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)}$, where $j: \mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W^{\vee}\right), \mathscr{X}_{2}$ is the embedding induced by the commutative square (C.4). Moreover, using notation from
the diagram (C.4), the projection functor onto $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{2}}(1,0)$ is given by

$$
\mathscr{F} \mapsto p_{\mathscr{X}_{2}}^{*}\left(p_{2}^{*} p_{2 *}\left(p_{\mathscr{X}_{2^{*}}} \mathscr{F} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(-1)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(1)\right),
$$

and its composition with $i_{*} \circ \phi^{*}$ is given by

$$
\mathscr{F} \mapsto p_{\mathscr{X}_{2}}^{*}\left(p_{2}^{*} p_{2 *}\left(p_{\mathbb{Y}_{2} *} \mathscr{F} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(-1)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(1)\right) .
$$

In other words, this composition is a Fourier-Mukai functor with kernel $p_{\mathbb{Y}_{2}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(-1)\right) \boxtimes p_{\mathscr{X}_{2}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(1)\right)$ on $\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)} \mathscr{X}_{2}$. Therefore, the functor $\Phi$ fits into a distinguished triangle

$$
\Phi_{\left.p_{\mathbb{Y}_{2}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}\right)(-1)\right) \boxtimes p_{\mathscr{X}_{2}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(1)\right)} \rightarrow \Phi_{j_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)}} \rightarrow \Phi
$$

It follows from (C.4) that

$$
j^{*}\left(p_{\mathbb{Y}_{2}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(-1)\right) \boxtimes p_{\mathscr{X}_{2}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(1)\right)\right) \cong \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)}
$$

hence by [3] the above triangle of functors is induced by (a rotation of the twist of) the triangle associated with the standard exact sequence

$$
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{I}_{\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right), \mathbb{Y}_{2} \times_{\mathbb{P}(W \vee)} \mathscr{X}_{2}} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times_{\mathbb{P}(W W)}} \mathscr{X}_{2} \rightarrow j_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)} \rightarrow 0
$$

It finally proves, that up to an irrelevant shift, the functor $\Phi$ is indeed a Fourier-Mukai functor with the kernel

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{2}:=\mathscr{I}_{\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right), \mathbb{Y}_{2} \times \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)} \mathscr{X}_{2} \otimes\left(p_{\mathbb{Y}_{2}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(-1)\right) \boxtimes p_{\mathscr{X}_{2}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}\right)}(1)\right)\right) \in \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{2} \times_{\mathbb{P}\left(W^{\vee}\right)} \mathscr{X}_{2}\right),, ~, ~} \tag{C.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

and thus completes the proof of the theorem.

Remark C.2. We could, of course, exchange the role of $W_{1}$ and $W_{2}$ in the construction. Then we would get a slightly different homological projectively dual variety as the result, that is

$$
\mathbb{Y}_{2}^{\prime}=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes \Omega_{\mathbb{P}\left(W_{2}\right)}(1)\right)
$$

Note that the natural maps $\mathbb{Y}_{2} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)$ and $\mathbb{Y}_{2}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)$ are birational onto the same discriminant cubic hypersurface $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}} \subset \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{W}^{\vee}\right)=\mathbb{P}\left(W_{1}^{\vee} \otimes W_{2}^{\vee}\right)$ and provide two small resolutions of singularities of $\mathscr{D}_{W_{1}, W_{2}}$, related to each other by a flop, identifying their derived categories. So, the homological projectively dual of $\mathbb{X}_{2}$ as a category is unambiguously defined, but has two different geometric models $\mathbb{Y}_{2}$ and $\mathbb{Y}_{2}^{\prime}$, breaking down its inner symmetry.

A more general approach to homological projective duality for the variety $\mathbb{X}_{2}$ can be found in [33].

One can also use the above result to construct a symmetric homological projective duality for the flag variety $\mathrm{Fl}(W)=\mathrm{Fl}(1,2 ; W)$ of a 3-dimensional vector space $W$. Note that $\mathrm{Fl}(W)$ is a smooth hyperplane section of $\mathbb{P}(W) \times \mathbb{P}\left(W^{\vee}\right)$ corresponding to the natural bilinear pairing $b_{0}$ between $W$ and $W^{\vee}$. Since $b_{0}$ is nondegenerate, it does not lie in the image $\mathscr{D}_{W, W^{\vee}}$ of $\mathbb{Y}_{2}$ in $\mathbb{P}\left(W \otimes W^{\vee}\right)$; hence, by homological projective duality [22,Theorem 6.3] we obtain a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{Fl}(W))=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}(0,-1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}(-1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}, \mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}(1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}(0,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}(1,1)\right\rangle .
$$

Clearly, this is a Lefschetz collection with respect to $\mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}(1,1)$ with two blocks equal to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{A}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}^{\mathrm{sym}}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}(0,-1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}(-1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathrm{Fl}(W)}\right\rangle \tag{C.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

On the other hand, the linear projection with center at $b_{0}$ defines a regular map $\mathbb{Y}_{2} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(\left(W \otimes W^{\vee}\right) / b_{0}\right)$.

Corollary C.3. The variety $\mathbb{Y}_{2}$ defined by (C.2) is homologically projectively dual to the flag variety $\mathrm{Fl}(W)$ with respect to the Lefschetz decomposition of $\mathbf{D}(\mathrm{Fl}(W))$ with 1st block (C.7).

Proof. Follows from Theorem C. 1 by [8, Theorem 3.4]. (see also [29, Proposition A.10]).

## D Homological Projective Duality for $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$

In this section we construct the homological projective dual variety for $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$ with respect to a certain symmetric rectangular Lefschetz decomposition.

Denote by $V_{1}, V_{2}$, and $V_{3}$ three 2-dimensional vector spaces, consider the product

$$
\mathbb{X}_{3}:=\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right),
$$

its Segre embedding $\mathbb{X}_{3} \hookrightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(V_{1} \otimes V_{2} \otimes V_{3}\right)=: \mathbb{P}(\mathbb{V})$, and the standard exceptional collection on $\mathbb{X}_{3}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{X}_{3}\right)= & \left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}, \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,0,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(0,1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,0),\right. \\
& \left.\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(0,0,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,0,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(0,1,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,1)\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

We modify this collection slightly to turn it into a symmetric rectangular Lefschetz decomposition with respect to the line bundle $\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,1)$. For this we mutate $\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,0)$, $\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,0,1)$ and $\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(0,1,1)$ to the far right. An easy computation shows that what we get
is an exceptional collection

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{X}_{3}\right)= & \left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}, \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,0,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(0,1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(0,0,1),\right. \\
& \left.\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(2,1,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,2,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,2)\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

Clearly, this is a rectangular Lefschetz collection with respect to $\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,1)$ with two blocks equal to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{A}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}^{\text {sym }}=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}, \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,0,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(0,1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(0,0,1)\right\rangle . \tag{D.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is symmetric with respect to the action of the group $\mathfrak{S}_{3}$ by permutations of factors.
As in Appendix C, we use a small modification of linear homological projective duality. Again, the scheme $\mathbb{X}_{3}$ can be represented as a projectivization of a vector bundle

$$
\mathbb{X}_{3} \cong \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}\left(\mathscr{V}_{3}\right), \quad \mathscr{V}_{3}:=V_{3} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}(-1,-1) \subset \mathbb{V} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}
$$

Consequently, by [22, Corollary 8.3] the homological projectively dual of $\mathbb{X}_{3}$ with respect to the Lefschetz decomposition with the 1st block $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)\right)$ is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{Y}_{3}:=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}\left(\mathscr{V}_{3}^{\perp}\right), \tag{D.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathscr{V}_{3}^{\perp}:=\left.\operatorname{Ker}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)} \rightarrow \mathscr{V}_{3}^{\vee}\right) \cong V_{3}^{\vee} \otimes \Omega_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1} \otimes V_{2}\right)}(1)\right|_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}$ is a rank 6 vector bundle on $\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)$.

Theorem D.1. The variety $\mathbb{Y}_{3}$ is homologically projectively dual to the variety $\mathbb{X}_{3}$ with respect to the Lefschetz decomposition of $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{X}_{3}\right)$ with first block (D.1).

Proof. Let $\mathscr{X}_{3} \subset \mathbb{X}_{3} \times \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)$ be the universal hyperplane section of $\mathbb{X}_{3}$. By [22, Theorem 8.2], there is a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{3}\right)=\left\langle i_{*} \phi^{*}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{3}\right)\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,1)\right\rangle \tag{D.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the morphisms $i$ and $\phi$ are defined by the commutative diagram

and the map $p_{\mathbb{Y}_{3}}$ is induced by the embedding $\mathscr{V}_{3}^{\perp} \hookrightarrow \mathbb{V}^{\vee} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}$. We modify (D.3) by a sequence of mutations to change it to the form we need.

First, using the standard exceptional collection

$$
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)\right)=\left\langle\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}, \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}(1,0), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}(0,1), \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}(1,1)\right\rangle
$$

in $\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)\right)$, we rewrite (D.3) as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{3}\right)=\left\langle i_{*} \phi^{*}\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{3}\right)\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,1),\right. \\
& \left.\quad \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(2,1,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,2,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(2,2,1)\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

Mutating the last component to the far left, and taking into account that we have an isomorphism $\omega_{\mathscr{X}_{3}} \cong \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(-1,-1,-1)$ up to a line bundle pulled back from $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)$, we get a semiorthogonal decomposition

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{3}\right)=\left\langle\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,0), i_{*} \phi^{*}\right. & \left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{3}\right)\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,1), \\
& \left.\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(2,1,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,2,1)\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

Next, mutating the 2nd component to the left, we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{3}\right)=\left\langle\Phi\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{3}\right)\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,0), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,1),\right. \\
\left.\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(2,1,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,2,1)\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\Phi=\mathbb{L}_{\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,0)} \circ i_{*} \circ \phi^{*}: \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{3}\right) \rightarrow \mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{3}\right)$.
Finally, mutating the 2nd component to the far right and using the pullback of the standard exact sequence $0 \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)} \rightarrow V_{3} \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)}(1) \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)}(2) \rightarrow 0$, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbf{D}\left(\mathscr{X}_{3}\right)= & \left\langle\Phi\left(\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{Y}_{3}\right)\right), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,1),\right. \\
& \left.\mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(2,1,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,2,1), \mathbf{D}\left(\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)\right) \otimes \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{X}_{3}}(1,1,2)\right\rangle . \tag{D.5}
\end{align*}
$$

As before, this almost proves the result. The only small thing left is to show that the functor $\Phi$ is a Fourier-Mukai functor whose kernel is supported on the fiber product $\mathbb{Y}_{3} \times_{\mathbb{P}(\mathbb{V} \vee)} \mathscr{X}_{3}$. The same computations as in the proof of Theorem C. 1 show that the functor $\Phi$ fits into a distinguished triangle

$$
\Phi_{p_{\mathbb{Y}_{3}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}(-1,-1)\right) \boxtimes p_{\mathscr{X}_{3}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}(1,1)\right)} \rightarrow \Phi_{j_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{Y}_{3} \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)}} \rightarrow \Phi,
$$

with notation introduced in (D.4). Again, it follows that this triangle is associated (up to a twist and a rotation) with the standard exact sequence

$$
0 \rightarrow \mathscr{I}_{\mathbb{Y}_{3} \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right), \mathbb{Y}_{3} \times_{\mathbb{P}(\mathbb{V})} \mathscr{X}_{3}} \rightarrow \mathscr{O}_{\left.\mathbb{Y}_{3} \times \times_{\mathbb{P}(V \vee)}\right)} \mathscr{X}_{3} \rightarrow j_{*} \mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{Y}_{3} \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right)} \rightarrow 0,
$$

hence the functor $\Phi$ is indeed a Fourier-Mukai functor with kernel

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{3}:=\mathscr{I}_{\mathbb{Y}_{3} \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{3}\right), \mathbb{Y}_{3} \times \mathbb{P}\left(V^{\vee}\right)} \mathscr{X}_{3} \otimes\left(p_{\mathbb{Y}_{3}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}(-1,-1)\right) \boxtimes p_{\mathscr{X}_{3}}^{*}\left(\mathscr{O}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{1}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{2}\right)}(1,1)\right)\right) \tag{D.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

and thus completes the proof of the theorem.

Remark D.2. The natural map $\mathbb{Y}_{3} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)$ is generically finite of degree 2 , and its branch divisor is the Cayley quartic $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{6}$ (see Section 6.2). Moreover, the fiber of this morphism is isomorphic to $\mathbb{P}^{1}$ over $\mathrm{O}_{4}$, and to a reducible conic over $\mathrm{O}_{3}$. In particular, $\mathbb{Y}_{3}$ provides a small resolution of singularities of the double cover $\mathscr{D}_{V_{1}, V_{2}, V_{3}}$ of $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)$ branched over $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{6}$.

Remark D.3. We could, of course, exchange the role of $V_{i}$ in the construction. Then we would get a slightly different homologically projectively dual variety as the result, that is for each permutation $\sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_{3}$ we would get

$$
\mathbb{Y}_{3}^{\sigma}=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{\sigma(1)}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{\sigma(2)}\right)}\left(\left.V_{\sigma(3)}^{\vee} \otimes \Omega_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{\sigma(1)} \otimes V_{\sigma(2)}\right)}(1)\right|_{\mathbb{P}\left(V_{\sigma(1)}\right) \times \mathbb{P}\left(V_{\sigma(2)}\right)}\right)
$$

Note that for each $\sigma$ the natural map $\mathbb{Y}_{3}^{\sigma} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)$ factors through a birational morphism onto the double cover $\mathscr{D}_{V_{1}, V_{2}, V_{3}}$ of $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathbb{V}^{\vee}\right)$ branched over $\overline{\mathrm{O}}_{6}$. They provide six small resolutions of singularities of $\mathscr{D}_{V_{1}, V_{2}, V_{3}}$, related to each other by flops, identifying their derived categories. So, the homological projectively dual of $\mathbb{X}_{3}$ as a category is unambiguously defined, but has six different geometric models $\mathbb{Y}_{3}^{\sigma}, \sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_{3}$, breaking down its inner symmetry.

## Funding

This work was partially supported by the HSE University Basic Research Program, Russian Academic Excellence Project "5-100", by RFBR [grant 15-01-02164], and by the Simons foundation.

## Acknowledgments

During the work on the paper I benefited from discussions with many people. Let me mention Nick Addington, Valery Alexeev, Marcello Bernardara, Sasha Efimov, Shinnosuke Okawa, Alex Perry, Yura Prokhorov, Jenya Tevelev-I thank them all for their help. I am also grateful to the referee for useful comments and suggestions.

## References

[1] Auel, A. and M. Bernardara. "Semiorthogonal decompositions and birational geometry of del Pezzo surfaces over arbitrary fields." Proc. Lond. Math. Soc. (3) 117, no. 1 (2018):1-64.
[2] Addington, N., B. Hassett, Yu. Tschinkel, and A. Várilly-Alvarado. Cubic fourfolds fibered in sextic del Pezzo surfaces. (2016): preprint arXiv:1606.05321.
[3] Anno, R. and T. Logvinenko. "On adjunctions for Fourier-Mukai transforms." Adv. Math. 231, nos. 3-4 (2012): 2069-115.
[4] Bodzenta, A. and A. Bondal. "Flops and spherical functors." (2015): arXiv preprint arXiv.1511.00665.
[5] Bernardara, M., M. Bolognesi, and D. Faenzi. "Homological projective duality for determinantal varieties." Adv. Math. 296 (2016): 181-209.
[6] Bridgeland, T. "Flops and derived categories." Invent. Math. 147, no. 3 (2002): 613-32.
[7] Blunk, M., S. J. Sierra, and S. P. Smith. "A derived equivalence for a degree 6 del Pezzo surface over an arbitrary field." J. K-Theory 8, no. 3 (2011): 481-92.
[8] Carocci, F. and Z. Turčinović. "Homological projective duality for linear systems with base locus." Int. Math. Res. Not. (2018).
[9] Debarre, O. and A. Kuznetsov. "Gushel-Mukai varieties: classification and birationalities." Algebr. Geom. 5, no. 1 (2018): 15-76.
[10] Dolgachev, I. V. Classical Algebraic Geometry: A Modern View. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2012.
[11] Gelfand, I. M., M. M. Kapranov, and A. V. Zelevinsky. Discriminants, Resultants and Multidimensional Determinants. Modern Birkhäuser Classics. Boston, MA: Birkhäuser Boston, Inc., 2008. Reprint of the 1994 edition.
[12] Hacking, P. and Y. Prokhorov. "Smoothable del Pezzo surfaces with quotient singularities." Compos. Math. 146, no. 1 (2010): 169-92.
[13] Hille, L. and D. Ploog. "Tilting chains of negative curves on rational surfaces." Nagoya Math. J. (2017): 1-16.
[14] Huybrechts, D. Fourier-Mukai Transforms in Algebraic Geometry. Oxford Mathematical Monographs. The Clarendon Press. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2006.
[15] Huybrechts, D. and M. Lehn. The geometry of moduli spaces of sheaves. Second edition. Cambridge: Cambridge Mathematical Library, Cambridge University Press, 2010.
[16] Hidaka, F. and K. Watanabe. "Normal Gorenstein surfaces with ample anti-canonical divisor." Tokyo J. Math. 4, no. 2 (1981): 319-30.
[17] Karmazyn, J., A. Kuznetsov, and E. Shinder. "Derived categories of singular surfaces." (2018): preprint arXiv:1809.10628.
[18] Karpov, B. V. and D. Y. Nogin. "Three-block exceptional sets on del Pezzo surfaces." Izv. Ross. Akad. Nauk Ser. Mat. 62, no. 3 (1998): 3-38.
[19] Kawamata, Y. "On multi-pointed non-commutative deformations and Calabi-Yau threefolds." Compos. Math. 154, no. 9 (2018): 1815-42.
[20] Kuznetsov, A., Y. Prokhorov, and C. Shramov. "Hilbert schemes of lines and conics and automorphism groups of Fano threefolds." Jpn. J. Math. 13, no. 1 (2018): 109-85.
[21] Kuznetsov, A. "Hyperplane sections and derived categories." Izv. Ross. Akad. Nauk Ser. Mat. 70, no. 3 (2006): 23-128.
[22] Kuznetsov, A. "Homological projective duality." Publ. Math. Inst. Hautes Études Sci. 105, (2007): 157-220.
[23] Kuznetsov, A. "Lefschetz decompositions and categorical resolutions of singularities." Selecta Math. (N.S.) 13, no. 4 (2008): 661-96.
[24] Kuznetsov, A. "Derived categories of cubic fourfolds." Cohomological and Geometric

Approaches to Rationality Problems, 219-43. Progress in Mathematics 282.. Boston, MA: Birkhäuser Boston, Inc., 2010.
[25] Kuznetsov, A. "Base change for semiorthogonal decompositions." Compos. Math. 147, no. 3 (2011): 852-76.
[26] Kuznetsov, A. "Semiorthogonal decompositions in algebraic geometry." Proceedings of the International Congress of Mathematicians II, Seoul, 2014 (2014): 635-60.
[27] Kuznetsov, A. and V. A. Lunts. "Categorical resolutions of irrational singularities." Int. Math. Res. Not. 2015, no. 13 (2015): 4536-625.
[28] Kuznetsov, A. and A. Perry. "Derived categories of Gushel-Mukai varieties." Compos. Math. 154, no. 7 (2018): 1362-406.
[29] Kuznetsov, A. and A. Perry. "Categorical cones and quadratic homological projective duality." (2019): arXiv e-prints, arXiv 1902.09824.
[30] Kuznetsov, A. and A. Perry. "Gushel-Mukai varieties containing a Veronese surface." In preparation, 2019.
[31] Lehn, C., M. Lehn, C. Sorger, and D. Van Straten. "Twisted cubics on cubic fourfolds." J. Reine Angew. Math. 731 (2017): 87-128.
[32] Neeman, A. "The Grothendieck duality theorem via Bousfield's techniques and Brown representability." J. Amer. Math. Soc. 9, no. 1 (1996): 205-36.
[33] Rennemo, J. V. The homological projective dual of $\operatorname{Sym}^{2} \mathbb{P}(V)$. arXiv e-prints, arXiv 1509, (Sep 2015): 04107.
[34] Thomas, R. P. "Notes on homological projective duality."Algebraic geometry: Salt Lake City 2015, pages 585-609. Proc. Sympos. Pure Math. 97. Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 2018.

